D ₀		Page 3
VOLUMET. I	ge 1	1 INDEX
1 VOLUME: I PAGES: 1-220		2 DEPONENT: PAGE
2 3 UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT		3 LINCOLN E. SMITH 4 Examination by Mr. Chernetsky 4
DISTRICT OF MASSACHUSETTS		5
5		6 7 EXHIBITS
6 CIVIL ACTION NO. 02-10062-DPW		8 NO. PAGE
7 LINCOLN E. SMITH,)	1	10 2 Document dated 12/23/00. 88
Plaintiff)	1	11 3 Document dated December 20 2000 99
8) vs.)	1	12
9) CITY OF BOSTON, BOSTON)		4 Notice of Violation dated 13 12/27/00. 126
10 INSPECTIONAL SERVICES, and)	- 1	14 5 Notice of Violation from
KEVIN JOYCE (AS COMMISSIONER,) 11 DEPARTMENT OF INSPECTIONAL)	1,	Ms. Fothergill. 127
SERVICES, AND INDIVIDUALLY),)	'	6 Document. 127
12 Defendants) ************************************		16 7 Boston Globe article dated
13		17 December 29, 2000. 149
14 15 DEPOSITION OF LINCOLN E. SMITH, a witness		18 8 Article entitled "City Aide in Hot Water". 178
16 called on behalf of the Defendant, pursuant17 to the Federal Rules of Civil Procedure,		19
18 before Kelly G. Patterson, a Notary Public		9 Boston Globe article dated 20 March 10, 2001. 187
in and for the Commonwealth ofMassachusetts, at the City of Boston Law		21 10 Document entitled "Re-inspection Result". 203
21 Department, Boston City Hall, Boston,		"Re-inspection Result". 203 22
Massachusetts, on Thursday, February, 12, 2004, commencing at 9:25 a.m.		23
24		24
Pa	ge 2	Page 4
1 APPEARANCES:	·	1 STIPULATIONS
2		2 IT IS HEREBY STIPULATED AND AGREED by
3 STOPA & ASSOCIATES, LLC (by George F. Ohlson, Esquire)		and between counsel for the respective
4 36-38 Mechanic Street		4 parties that the Witness will read and sign
Foxboro, Massachusetts 02035		the deposition transcript under the pains
5 Tel. (508) 543-0600 for the Plaintiff;	.	 and penalties of perjury; and that the reading and signing is deemed waived if not
6	1	8 accomplished within 30 days of transcript
7 CITY OF BOSTON LAW DEPARTMENT		9 delivery.
8 (by James M. Chernetsky, Esquire)	ļ	10 It is further stipulated and agreed
Boston City Hall 9 Room 615		that all objections, except as to the form
Boston, Massachusetts 02201		of the questions, and motions to strike will
10 Tel. (617) 635-4048 for the Defendant.	Ì	be reserved until the time of trial or
11	l	14 pretrial hearing. 15 * * * * *
12 13		16 LINCOLN E. SMITH, a witness
14		17 called for examination by counsel for the
15 16		18 Defendant, having been duly sworn, testified
17		19 as follows:
18		20 DIRECT EXAMINATION
19 20		21 (By Mr. Chernetsky)
21	·	Q. Good morning, Mr. Smith.A. Good morning. How are you?
22 23		24 Q. I'm very good, thank you. Thanks for coming
1 24	Ĭ	

Page 11 Page 9 we'll talk about that later, but is that different today, the field has evolved? 2 right? A. I don't know honestly, it's going back to 2 3 A. Yes. 3 Q. What was your next position after that? Q. What was your undergraduate degree? 4 A. I went to work for the City Counsel, Boston A. Criminal justice. 5 City Counsel. Q. Was that also from Northeastern University? 6 6 O. What year was that? 7 A. Yes. A. I don't know the exact year to be honest O. What year was that? 8 with you. I think it was 1996. 9 A. 1980. 9 O. So there's a ten-year period in between 10 O. So you went straight from your undergraduate 10 there. What were you doing during that ten 11 career to the master's program? 11 years? 12 12 A. Yes. A. Trying to be re-employed. Q. Where did you go to high school? 13 13 O. So you weren't employed full-time during 14 A. Weymouth South High School. 14 that ten-year period? 15 15 Q. What year did you graduate from there? A. No. 16 16 A. 1975. Q. Did you work on a part-time basis at all? Q. Was there a break then between high school 17 17 and beginning your studies at Northeastern? 18 18 Q. In 1996 you took a position with the City 19 19 Counsel? Q. You graduated from high school in 1975 and 20 20 21 A. Yes. Northeastern in 1980? 21 A. Correct. It's a five-year co-op program. 22 Q. What is that position? 22 A. Assistant Director of Research. Q. Right. Northeastern does a lot of real work 23 23 24 Q. Is that the same position that you hold experience as a part of their undergraduate? 24 Page 12 Page 10 today? A. Correct. 1 Q. Well I guess four isn't typical anymore. It A. Yes. Q. What kinds of duties are you performing in used to be. What did you do after you 3 4 that position? completed your master's degree? 4 A. Legislative research, committee work for 5 A. I worked at Northeastern while obtaining my 5 various chairs, that's it. graduate studies and then I come to work for 6 6 O. So you work for the entire Counsel rather 7 the City of Boston. 7 than one particular counsel member? 8 Q. What did you do while you were at 8 A. That's correct. 9 Northeastern while you were still in school? 9 Q. You mentioned at the outset when I asked you A. I was the coordinator director of the 10 10 if you had been deposed before, I just want 11 student employment program. 11 to ask you a little bit about that. Well, 12 O. Then you came to work for the City of Boston 12 why don't we -- you mentioned a moment ago, 13 in 1982? 13 or I guess I mentioned and you confirmed 14 14 A. Yes. that there was a lawsuit against the City of 15 Q. What position did you hold then? 15 Boston resulting from your termination in 16 A. I worked in personnel management within the 16 1986 from your position with the personnel 17 training department. 17 division, is that right? 18 Q. Is that here at City Hall? 18 A. Yes. 19 A. Yes. 19 Q. Do you remember who the defendants were in Q. How long did you hold that position? 20 20 that case? 21 A. Until 1986 -- excuse me, I'm doing okay, 21 A. The defendants were the City of Boston and 22 that until 1986, yes. 22 the personnel director at that time. Q. That was the position from which you were 23 23 O. What was that person's name? 24 terminated that led to some litigation, 24

Page 13 Page 15 A. Robert Consalvo. A. Yes. 2 O. Maybe an easier way to go about this would 2 O. Did those arise out of the same events? be to show you a document. You recall that 3 A. Yes. earlier in the course of this litigation the 4 Q. I don't want to relitigate that case, but defendants sent your attorney some written 5 can you give me an idea of what the case was 5 questions to be answered by you? 6 6 7 A. Yes. 7 A. I guess a real quick synopsis would be an Q. If you flip to the back of the very last 8 unlawful termination case that come down to 8 page, which is No. 10? 9 a violation of civil rights. 9 A. No. 10. 10 O. Were these two cases consolidated at some 10 Q. Yeah, the last page. That's your signature 11 point? 11 where it says "Lincoln Smith"? A. No, I believe, actually, they were not 12 12 13 consolidated. 13 A. Yes, it is. O. It says also there "Signed under the pains 14 O. Just for Mr. Consalvo, what was the outcome 14 and penalties of perjury the 27th day of 15 of that matter? 15 January 2004," you saw that when you signed 16 A. On the Consalvo matter it went to a jury and 16 the jury found that Mr. Consalvo had the document? 17 17 18 violated my civil rights, that the 18 A. Yes. 19 O. You looked through this before you signed 19 termination was unlawful and that he did it in such a way that it was malicious and 20 it? 20 intentional, and there was a punitive reward 21 A. Yes. 21 22 Q. I just want to take a look at Page No. 2 and as well. 22 what you've done for us in Interrogatory 23 O. So you had a jury verdict in your favor? 23 24 No. 2 is respond to our question, "Please 24 A. Yes. Page 14 Page 16 indicate whether you've been a plaintiff or O. What was the outcome of the suit with the 1 a defendant in any other civil lawsuits and 2 City of Boston? 2 if so indicate the state, county, case name, 3 A. The City of Boston was dismissed in the 3 4 and docket number of such lawsuits." I read 4 action. 5 5 that correctly? O. In C your answer identifies Smith versus CU 6 Homeland Insurance Company? 6 A. Yes. 7 7 Q. Rather than you tell us from memory all of A. Yes. these, let's take a look at these and you 8 O. What was that case about? 8 can explain them for us and tell us if 9 A. That case involved a motor vehicle I had 9 that's all. You mentioned a minute ago that 10 that was stolen from Willis Street in 10 you had a suit against the City of Boston 11 Dorchester and the insurance company denied 11 and Mr. Consalvo? 12 payment on the claim based on garaging. 12 13 A. Yes. Q. So you sued the insurance company to recover 13 Q. Would that be either of the suits listed at money under your claim, under your policy? 14 14 A and B in your answer? 15 A. Yes. 15 16 A. I believe, yes. I believe it's B and A, as 16 O. What was the outcome of that? well. I'm not certain what A references but 17 17 A. I believe the parties agreed and it was it would seem to be within the same 18 18 dismissed. 19 timeframe. 19 Q. For each of the answers A, B and C there's a notation Suffolk County, does that indicate Q. But it looks then like there were two 20 20 21 separate lawsuits? 21 that these were cases that were filed in the Suffolk Superior Court? 22 A. Yes. 22 Q. One against the City and one against 23 23 A. Yes. 24 Mr. Consalvo? 24 Q. D is Huber and Lacy versus Smith at the

	Page 17		Page 19
1	Boston Housing Court where you indicated you	- 1	ultimately was incarcerated at the South Bay
1	were a defendant. Tell me about that one.	2	House of Correction for intimidation of a
2	A. That's regarding a tenant that lived at	3	witness and threats.
3	6 Willis Street in Dorchester that how	4	Q. That was you?
4	much do you want to know? Landlord/tenant	5	A. Yes.
5	-	6	Q. I'm not sure that I still understand the
6	issue.	7	suit you listed at D, what cause of action
7	Q. E looks to be the same, one of the same	8	they were making against you. I understand
8	tenants, except you're a plaintiff in an	9	what the federal government brought against
9	action against them, is that right?	10	them, but what did they accuse you of doing?
10	A. Yes.		A. Violations of state sanitary code, that the
11	Q. About what time period do those date from?	11	apartment wasn't up to par. Once the state
12	A. I think that was 1999.	12	contacted them and they knew I was to be a
13	Q. Do you know which of those suits was the	13	witness, they alleged code violations in the
14	earlier of the two?	14	unit because of the pending eviction matter,
15	A. I'm going to say D.	15	so actually there was a counterclaim against
16	Q. Again, we're not going to litigate the case,	16	so actually there was a counterclaim against
17	but what were the allegations that the	17	me based on my eviction action, summary
18	tenants were making against you?	18	process action.
19	A. Actually it was a two-prong situation. I	19	Q. You denied the voracity of those allegations
20	had moved that the tenants be evicted due to	20	of code violations? Your understanding is
21	the fact it was concerning it started	21	that they were motivated by their desire to
22	out with a welfare fraud matter in which	22	avoid eviction?
23	they were frauding the government and the	23	A. Yes.
24	Bureau of Special Investigation contacted me	24	Q. There's a couple left. F is a generic
	Page 18		Page 20
		1	reference to many actions in housing court
1	regarding certain documentation with respect	2	because of ISD inspections. Just tell me
2	to Mr. Huber, if in fact he resided at the	3	what you intended by that answer. I don't
3	property, and he did, and the state had	4	want you to list them all but can you
4	pulled out a criminal complaint for larceny,	5	summarize them for me?
5	among other things, against Huber and Lacy,	6	A. I was in and out of Boston Housing Court
6	and I was to be called as a witness and move	7	many times based on a number of issues
7	for an eviction of them because I was	8	surrounding the Huber/Lacy matter and issues
8	unaware any of this was going on, and they	9	at 11 Newport Street in Dorchester.
9	filed a counterclaim against me alleging	10	11 - 1:441 - 1-44
10		11	70 7 1 4 and
11	the city.	12	
12		13	_
13	evict?		
14	A. I believe it very well may be, yes.	14	Cal.
15	Q. Did you bring any other type of actions	15	
16	against either of those tenants aside from	16	•
17	attempting to evict them?	17	11
18	A. Subsequent to that? Yeah, a lot of things	18	Q. Then you have two tenants there in the

19

20

21

22

23

A. Yes.

normal course of --

apartment and one the other?

A. No, they were in one apartment.

Q. Were Huber and Lacy co-tenants in the same

apartment or were they one occupying one

had stemmed from that actually. Both Lacy

and Huber were convicted of larceny of state

monies. As a result of that Huber and Lacy

both intended to intimidate me, and long

story short, Huber -- they charged Huber

with intimidation of a witness and he

19

20

21

22

23

Page 23 Page 21 Q. What other properties do you own? say how many. Q. Is that why then you didn't attempt in your A. I own 11 Newport Street in Dorchester. 2 answer to 2-F to enumerate each on of those O. Maybe you could just describe that property 3 3 instances, because they're numerous? for us, is that also a triple-decker? 4 4 A. Well we're going back a number of years. A. Yes. 5 O. Okay. By the same token, what types of O. How many rooms does that have? 6 actions have you been a plaintiff in Housing A. Traditional triple-decker, five, five and 7 Court which you were describing by your 8 8 five. 9 answer in 2-F? Q. So in each unit three bedrooms? 9 A. Sometimes they use it as a third bedroom, 10 A. When you say "plaintiff," sometimes to be a 10 but I think the intent at the time was plaintiff, to get access, issues like that, 11 11 you have to file, I guess, under the perhaps a dining room, but I think some of 12 12 category of being a plaintiff. I'm not an the tenants may use the dining room as a 13 13 attorney, but you become a plaintiff to file 14 14 bedroom. Q. Any other properties that you own currently? 15 for a restraining order, which is a civil 15 16 action, to get access to a unit if a tenant 16 fails to give you access for whatever reason Q. Any others that you've operated as a 17 17 and there is an alleged violation of some landlord in say the last 20 years? 18 18 19 kind that you're trying to resolve and they 19 don't give you access, Inspectional Services 20 Q. Just Willis Street and Newport Street? 20 is in fact involved in trying to resolve A. Yes. 21 21 whatever issue may be there, but they keep 22 O. You've said in Answer 2-F that you've been 22 blocking you, you need to go into court and both a plaintiff and defendant in Housing 23 23 file for a restraining order to get access, Court many times. What are some of the 24 24 Page 22 Page 24 and I guess that's where I become somewhat examples of the sorts of actions in which 1 1 of a plaintiff in a number of issues there. 2 you've been a defendant? 2 Q. Are there other types of situations in which A. I'd have to obviously look at a file. It 3 3 goes back a number of years. 4 you also become a plaintiff that you were 4 5 intending to refer to in 2 --Q. Is that because they're so numerous? 5 A. I wouldn't say that they're numerous, but it A. No, I think that also deals with summary 6 6 process actions for evictions. That's it. seems to be that it's consistent over one 7 7 Q. So those two types, summary process 8 8 matter or another, if in fact there was a 9 evictions and instances where you've sought violation and it was resolved for whatever 9 to get access to your property, those are 10 reason, it was never cleared through the 10 the types of actions that you intended by 11 Inspectional Services Department so the 11 process continued through the Boston Housing "Plaintiff many times in Housing Court"? 12 12 13 13 Q. Well about how many such actions would you 14 Q. About how many of those types of actions 14 would you say you've been involved in? say there were that you intended to include 15 15 A. Probably half a dozen. in your Answer 2-F? 16 16 Q. At 2-G you've listed Inspectional Services 17 A. From what timeframe to what timeframe? 17 Q. Well since you've owned your properties. 18 versus Smith, Boston Housing Court, what was A. I can't answer that. 19 that case about? 19 20 Q. Is it more than a dozen? 20 A. It appears to be probable cause matter, an 21 action brought by the Inspectional Services 21 A. Yes. Department against me in '01, and I'd have 22 22 Q. More than 25? to reference the docket to kind of elaborate 23 A. Over the course of the years, probably. I'm 23

24

not certain. I can't really definitively

24

as to what that was, I don't know.

	Page 25		Page 27
1	Q. Is that related to H, the Williams versus	1	the issues from Inspectional Services
1	Smith matter also an '01 docket number in	2	Department, there are many, and obviously
2	·-	3	I'd have to look at some sort of
3	Boston?		documentation to affirm any questions you
4	A. It could be.	4	documentation to attribute any questions you
5	Q. Are you saying you don't remember?	5	may be asking me to be pointed to
6	A. I'm trying to be honest. It may very well		Q. I don't want to litigate the case, the only
7	be. The dates, obviously it's in the same	7	question I'm asking you is just what type of
8	calender year, and there was a civil action	8	action was it and what property did it
9	against Williams.	9	relate to and what were the allegations?
10	Q. Okay. In H you've written "Plaintiff,	10	A. Again, I'm going to say G probably had to do
l .	Williams versus Smith".	11	with 01 had to do with H with respect to
11	• •	12	11 Newport Street in Dorchester.
12	A. Right.	13	Q. Williams, that's a tenant at that time at
13	Q. That's an error, isn't it, you were the		11 Newport Street?
14	defendant in that case, weren't you?	14	•
15	A. It says "Plaintiff, Williams versus Smith".		A. Yes.
16	I would assume Williams was the plaintiff.		Q. Is Lacy, is that Donna Lacy?
17	Q. So you didn't mean to indicate by answering		A. Yes.
18	plaintiff that you were the plaintiff in the	18	Q. What is plaintiff Huber's first name?
19	case?	19	A. Paul.
20	A. No.	20	Q. Is that a complete listing now in 2-A
21	Q. So you're saying that you're not sure what	21	through H of the lawsuits in which you've
1	the case you listed in G was about?	22	been involved?
22	The case you listed in a was about:		A. Yes. To the best of my memory, yes.
23	A. Right. There were three actually, three	24	Q. Weren't you also involved in some litigation
24	issues surrounding that. There was a	44	Q. Welch't you also myor, ou in some
i	n 00	İ.	Page 28
	Page 26		Page 28
1	restraining order issue that needed to be	1	with your sister and brother-in-law
	restraining order issue that needed to be	1 2	with your sister and brother-in-law concerning the property at 11 Newport
2		_	with your sister and brother-in-law concerning the property at 11 Newport Street?
2 3	restraining order issue that needed to be filed with respect to the Palmira Williams matter for access.	2	with your sister and brother-in-law concerning the property at 11 Newport Street? A. Yes.
2 3 4	restraining order issue that needed to be filed with respect to the Palmira Williams matter for access. O. Well that would be a 2-F case, wouldn't it,	2 3	with your sister and brother-in-law concerning the property at 11 Newport Street? A. Yes. O. What court was that litigated in?
2 3 4 5	restraining order issue that needed to be filed with respect to the Palmira Williams matter for access. Q. Well that would be a 2-F case, wouldn't it, you just told us that was an example of the	2 3 4 5	with your sister and brother-in-law concerning the property at 11 Newport Street? A. Yes. O. What court was that litigated in?
2 3 4 5 6	restraining order issue that needed to be filed with respect to the Palmira Williams matter for access. Q. Well that would be a 2-F case, wouldn't it, you just told us that was an example of the kinds of things	2 3 4 5 6	with your sister and brother-in-law concerning the property at 11 Newport Street? A. Yes. Q. What court was that litigated in? A. That was litigated in the Probate and Family
2 3 4 5 6 7	restraining order issue that needed to be filed with respect to the Palmira Williams matter for access. Q. Well that would be a 2-F case, wouldn't it, you just told us that was an example of the kinds of things A. Yes, but coming down here a little bit with	2 3 4 5 6 7	with your sister and brother-in-law concerning the property at 11 Newport Street? A. Yes. Q. What court was that litigated in? A. That was litigated in the Probate and Family Court.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	restraining order issue that needed to be filed with respect to the Palmira Williams matter for access. Q. Well that would be a 2-F case, wouldn't it, you just told us that was an example of the kinds of things A. Yes, but coming down here a little bit with respect to H, there were three issues there,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	with your sister and brother-in-law concerning the property at 11 Newport Street? A. Yes. Q. What court was that litigated in? A. That was litigated in the Probate and Family Court. Q. It's here in Suffolk County?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	restraining order issue that needed to be filed with respect to the Palmira Williams matter for access. Q. Well that would be a 2-F case, wouldn't it, you just told us that was an example of the kinds of things A. Yes, but coming down here a little bit with respect to H, there were three issues there, and three issues being restraining order	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	with your sister and brother-in-law concerning the property at 11 Newport Street? A. Yes. Q. What court was that litigated in? A. That was litigated in the Probate and Family Court. Q. It's here in Suffolk County? A. Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	restraining order issue that needed to be filed with respect to the Palmira Williams matter for access. Q. Well that would be a 2-F case, wouldn't it, you just told us that was an example of the kinds of things A. Yes, but coming down here a little bit with respect to H, there were three issues there, and three issues being restraining order issue, a claim brought by Williams against	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	with your sister and brother-in-law concerning the property at 11 Newport Street? A. Yes. Q. What court was that litigated in? A. That was litigated in the Probate and Family Court. Q. It's here in Suffolk County? A. Yes. Q. What were their names?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	restraining order issue that needed to be filed with respect to the Palmira Williams matter for access. Q. Well that would be a 2-F case, wouldn't it, you just told us that was an example of the kinds of things A. Yes, but coming down here a little bit with respect to H, there were three issues there, and three issues being restraining order issue, a claim brought by Williams against me, and a claim brought by me against	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	with your sister and brother-in-law concerning the property at 11 Newport Street? A. Yes. Q. What court was that litigated in? A. That was litigated in the Probate and Family Court. Q. It's here in Suffolk County? A. Yes. Q. What were their names? A. Richard Tracy.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	restraining order issue that needed to be filed with respect to the Palmira Williams matter for access. Q. Well that would be a 2-F case, wouldn't it, you just told us that was an example of the kinds of things A. Yes, but coming down here a little bit with respect to H, there were three issues there, and three issues being restraining order issue, a claim brought by Williams against me, and a claim brought by me against Williams.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	with your sister and brother-in-law concerning the property at 11 Newport Street? A. Yes. Q. What court was that litigated in? A. That was litigated in the Probate and Family Court. Q. It's here in Suffolk County? A. Yes. Q. What were their names? A. Richard Tracy. Q. Dick Tracy. Did he go by Dick?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	restraining order issue that needed to be filed with respect to the Palmira Williams matter for access. Q. Well that would be a 2-F case, wouldn't it, you just told us that was an example of the kinds of things A. Yes, but coming down here a little bit with respect to H, there were three issues there, and three issues being restraining order issue, a claim brought by Williams against me, and a claim brought by me against Williams. Q. So Williams initiated the suit and you had a	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	with your sister and brother-in-law concerning the property at 11 Newport Street? A. Yes. Q. What court was that litigated in? A. That was litigated in the Probate and Family Court. Q. It's here in Suffolk County? A. Yes. Q. What were their names? A. Richard Tracy. Q. Dick Tracy. Did he go by Dick? A. Yeah, he did.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	restraining order issue that needed to be filed with respect to the Palmira Williams matter for access. Q. Well that would be a 2-F case, wouldn't it, you just told us that was an example of the kinds of things A. Yes, but coming down here a little bit with respect to H, there were three issues there, and three issues being restraining order issue, a claim brought by Williams against me, and a claim brought by me against Williams.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	with your sister and brother-in-law concerning the property at 11 Newport Street? A. Yes. Q. What court was that litigated in? A. That was litigated in the Probate and Family Court. Q. It's here in Suffolk County? A. Yes. Q. What were their names? A. Richard Tracy. Q. Dick Tracy. Did he go by Dick? A. Yeah, he did. Q. That's your brother-in-law, I take it?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	restraining order issue that needed to be filed with respect to the Palmira Williams matter for access. Q. Well that would be a 2-F case, wouldn't it, you just told us that was an example of the kinds of things A. Yes, but coming down here a little bit with respect to H, there were three issues there, and three issues being restraining order issue, a claim brought by Williams against me, and a claim brought by me against Williams. Q. So Williams initiated the suit and you had a counterclaim against her?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	with your sister and brother-in-law concerning the property at 11 Newport Street? A. Yes. Q. What court was that litigated in? A. That was litigated in the Probate and Family Court. Q. It's here in Suffolk County? A. Yes. Q. What were their names? A. Richard Tracy. Q. Dick Tracy. Did he go by Dick? A. Yeah, he did. Q. That's your brother-in-law, I take it? A. Ex-brother-in-law.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	restraining order issue that needed to be filed with respect to the Palmira Williams matter for access. Q. Well that would be a 2-F case, wouldn't it, you just told us that was an example of the kinds of things A. Yes, but coming down here a little bit with respect to H, there were three issues there, and three issues being restraining order issue, a claim brought by Williams against me, and a claim brought by me against Williams. Q. So Williams initiated the suit and you had a counterclaim against her? A. Yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	with your sister and brother-in-law concerning the property at 11 Newport Street? A. Yes. Q. What court was that litigated in? A. That was litigated in the Probate and Family Court. Q. It's here in Suffolk County? A. Yes. Q. What were their names? A. Richard Tracy. Q. Dick Tracy. Did he go by Dick? A. Yeah, he did. Q. That's your brother-in-law, I take it? A. Ex-brother-in-law. Q. What was your sister's name?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	restraining order issue that needed to be filed with respect to the Palmira Williams matter for access. Q. Well that would be a 2-F case, wouldn't it, you just told us that was an example of the kinds of things A. Yes, but coming down here a little bit with respect to H, there were three issues there, and three issues being restraining order issue, a claim brought by Williams against me, and a claim brought by me against Williams. Q. So Williams initiated the suit and you had a counterclaim against her? A. Yes. O. G is related in some way to the events that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	with your sister and brother-in-law concerning the property at 11 Newport Street? A. Yes. Q. What court was that litigated in? A. That was litigated in the Probate and Family Court. Q. It's here in Suffolk County? A. Yes. Q. What were their names? A. Richard Tracy. Q. Dick Tracy. Did he go by Dick? A. Yeah, he did. Q. That's your brother-in-law, I take it? A. Ex-brother-in-law.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	restraining order issue that needed to be filed with respect to the Palmira Williams matter for access. Q. Well that would be a 2-F case, wouldn't it, you just told us that was an example of the kinds of things A. Yes, but coming down here a little bit with respect to H, there were three issues there, and three issues being restraining order issue, a claim brought by Williams against me, and a claim brought by me against Williams. Q. So Williams initiated the suit and you had a counterclaim against her? A. Yes. Q. G is related in some way to the events that were part of the case in H?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	with your sister and brother-in-law concerning the property at 11 Newport Street? A. Yes. Q. What court was that litigated in? A. That was litigated in the Probate and Family Court. Q. It's here in Suffolk County? A. Yes. Q. What were their names? A. Richard Tracy. Q. Dick Tracy. Did he go by Dick? A. Yeah, he did. Q. That's your brother-in-law, I take it? A. Ex-brother-in-law. Q. What was your sister's name? A. June Sheehan. O. Who initiated that suit?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	restraining order issue that needed to be filed with respect to the Palmira Williams matter for access. Q. Well that would be a 2-F case, wouldn't it, you just told us that was an example of the kinds of things A. Yes, but coming down here a little bit with respect to H, there were three issues there, and three issues being restraining order issue, a claim brought by Williams against me, and a claim brought by me against Williams. Q. So Williams initiated the suit and you had a counterclaim against her? A. Yes. Q. G is related in some way to the events that were part of the case in H? A. I can't honestly answer that. It's PC, it's	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	with your sister and brother-in-law concerning the property at 11 Newport Street? A. Yes. Q. What court was that litigated in? A. That was litigated in the Probate and Family Court. Q. It's here in Suffolk County? A. Yes. Q. What were their names? A. Richard Tracy. Q. Dick Tracy. Did he go by Dick? A. Yeah, he did. Q. That's your brother-in-law, I take it? A. Ex-brother-in-law. Q. What was your sister's name? A. June Sheehan. O. Who initiated that suit?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	restraining order issue that needed to be filed with respect to the Palmira Williams matter for access. Q. Well that would be a 2-F case, wouldn't it, you just told us that was an example of the kinds of things A. Yes, but coming down here a little bit with respect to H, there were three issues there, and three issues being restraining order issue, a claim brought by Williams against me, and a claim brought by me against Williams. Q. So Williams initiated the suit and you had a counterclaim against her? A. Yes. Q. G is related in some way to the events that were part of the case in H? A. I can't honestly answer that. It's PC, it's probable cause hearing, and it was brought	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	with your sister and brother-in-law concerning the property at 11 Newport Street? A. Yes. Q. What court was that litigated in? A. That was litigated in the Probate and Family Court. Q. It's here in Suffolk County? A. Yes. Q. What were their names? A. Richard Tracy. Q. Dick Tracy. Did he go by Dick? A. Yeah, he did. Q. That's your brother-in-law, I take it? A. Ex-brother-in-law. Q. What was your sister's name? A. June Sheehan. Q. Who initiated that suit? A. They did, I guess. It was concerning
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	restraining order issue that needed to be filed with respect to the Palmira Williams matter for access. Q. Well that would be a 2-F case, wouldn't it, you just told us that was an example of the kinds of things A. Yes, but coming down here a little bit with respect to H, there were three issues there, and three issues being restraining order issue, a claim brought by Williams against me, and a claim brought by me against Williams. Q. So Williams initiated the suit and you had a counterclaim against her? A. Yes. Q. G is related in some way to the events that were part of the case in H? A. I can't honestly answer that. It's PC, it's probable cause hearing, and it was brought by, I'm assuming, the Inspectional Services	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	with your sister and brother-in-law concerning the property at 11 Newport Street? A. Yes. Q. What court was that litigated in? A. That was litigated in the Probate and Family Court. Q. It's here in Suffolk County? A. Yes. Q. What were their names? A. Richard Tracy. Q. Dick Tracy. Did he go by Dick? A. Yeah, he did. Q. That's your brother-in-law, I take it? A. Ex-brother-in-law. Q. What was your sister's name? A. June Sheehan. Q. Who initiated that suit? A. They did, I guess. It was concerning 11 Newport Street,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	restraining order issue that needed to be filed with respect to the Palmira Williams matter for access. Q. Well that would be a 2-F case, wouldn't it, you just told us that was an example of the kinds of things A. Yes, but coming down here a little bit with respect to H, there were three issues there, and three issues being restraining order issue, a claim brought by Williams against me, and a claim brought by me against Williams. Q. So Williams initiated the suit and you had a counterclaim against her? A. Yes. Q. G is related in some way to the events that were part of the case in H? A. I can't honestly answer that. It's PC, it's probable cause hearing, and it was brought by, I'm assuming, the Inspectional Services Department against me.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	with your sister and brother-in-law concerning the property at 11 Newport Street? A. Yes. Q. What court was that litigated in? A. That was litigated in the Probate and Family Court. Q. It's here in Suffolk County? A. Yes. Q. What were their names? A. Richard Tracy. Q. Dick Tracy. Did he go by Dick? A. Yeah, he did. Q. That's your brother-in-law, I take it? A. Ex-brother-in-law. Q. What was your sister's name? A. June Sheehan. Q. Who initiated that suit? A. They did, I guess. It was concerning 11 Newport Street, the 11 Newport Street property.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	restraining order issue that needed to be filed with respect to the Palmira Williams matter for access. Q. Well that would be a 2-F case, wouldn't it, you just told us that was an example of the kinds of things A. Yes, but coming down here a little bit with respect to H, there were three issues there, and three issues being restraining order issue, a claim brought by Williams against me, and a claim brought by me against Williams. Q. So Williams initiated the suit and you had a counterclaim against her? A. Yes. Q. G is related in some way to the events that were part of the case in H? A. I can't honestly answer that. It's PC, it's probable cause hearing, and it was brought by, I'm assuming, the Inspectional Services Department against me. Q. Well this is the only case of this type that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	with your sister and brother-in-law concerning the property at 11 Newport Street? A. Yes. Q. What court was that litigated in? A. That was litigated in the Probate and Family Court. Q. It's here in Suffolk County? A. Yes. Q. What were their names? A. Richard Tracy. Q. Dick Tracy. Did he go by Dick? A. Yeah, he did. Q. That's your brother-in-law, I take it? A. Ex-brother-in-law. Q. What was your sister's name? A. June Sheehan. Q. Who initiated that suit? A. They did, I guess. It was concerning 11 Newport Street property. O. When did you become the owner of 11 Newport
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	restraining order issue that needed to be filed with respect to the Palmira Williams matter for access. Q. Well that would be a 2-F case, wouldn't it, you just told us that was an example of the kinds of things A. Yes, but coming down here a little bit with respect to H, there were three issues there, and three issues being restraining order issue, a claim brought by Williams against me, and a claim brought by me against Williams. Q. So Williams initiated the suit and you had a counterclaim against her? A. Yes. Q. G is related in some way to the events that were part of the case in H? A. I can't honestly answer that. It's PC, it's probable cause hearing, and it was brought by, I'm assuming, the Inspectional Services Department against me. Q. Well this is the only case of this type that you've listed here in your answer, right?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	with your sister and brother-in-law concerning the property at 11 Newport Street? A. Yes. Q. What court was that litigated in? A. That was litigated in the Probate and Family Court. Q. It's here in Suffolk County? A. Yes. Q. What were their names? A. Richard Tracy. Q. Dick Tracy. Did he go by Dick? A. Yeah, he did. Q. That's your brother-in-law, I take it? A. Ex-brother-in-law. Q. What was your sister's name? A. June Sheehan. Q. Who initiated that suit? A. They did, I guess. It was concerning 11 Newport Street, the 11 Newport Street property. Q. When did you become the owner of 11 Newport Street, and I realize that may be part of
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	restraining order issue that needed to be filed with respect to the Palmira Williams matter for access. Q. Well that would be a 2-F case, wouldn't it, you just told us that was an example of the kinds of things A. Yes, but coming down here a little bit with respect to H, there were three issues there, and three issues being restraining order issue, a claim brought by Williams against me, and a claim brought by me against Williams. Q. So Williams initiated the suit and you had a counterclaim against her? A. Yes. Q. G is related in some way to the events that were part of the case in H? A. I can't honestly answer that. It's PC, it's probable cause hearing, and it was brought by, I'm assuming, the Inspectional Services Department against me. Q. Well this is the only case of this type that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	with your sister and brother-in-law concerning the property at 11 Newport Street? A. Yes. Q. What court was that litigated in? A. That was litigated in the Probate and Family Court. Q. It's here in Suffolk County? A. Yes. Q. What were their names? A. Richard Tracy. Q. Dick Tracy. Did he go by Dick? A. Yeah, he did. Q. That's your brother-in-law, I take it? A. Ex-brother-in-law. Q. What was your sister's name? A. June Sheehan. Q. Who initiated that suit? A. They did, I guess. It was concerning 11 Newport Street property. O. When did you become the owner of 11 Newport

Page 29 Page 31 A. Solely? 1 in? 2 Q. Yeah. Well, when did you first gain an A. The Department of Industrial Accidents. interest in 11 Newport Street? 3 Q. You were the plaintiff, I take it, or the 4 A. 1982. complainant they might say? Q. I take it that was not, you were not the 5 A. Yes. 6 sole owner at that time? 6 Q. Who was the respondent or defendant, the 7 A. That's correct. 7 City of Boston? 8 Q. Would it be that your sister and your 8 A. Yes. brother-in-law also had an interest in that 9 9 Q. About what timeframe did you initiate that property? 10 10 action? A. 1991 approximately. A. Yes. 11 11 12 O. Was this issue form the subject matter of 12 Q. So that's about five years after you were the litigation in Family and Probate Court? last employed by the City at the time that 13 13 you initiated that action? 14 A. Yes. 14 15 O. How did that all turn out? 15 A. Yes. 16 A. I have the property so. O. What was the outcome of that action? 16 17 Q. There was no trial of that case? 17 A. The Department of Industrial Accidents ruled 18 A. Actually there was. There was a trial 18 in my favor. before Judge Snew. 19 Q. Were you ever involved in litigation with an 19 20 O. What timeframe are we talking about for that Attorney Levine? 20 21 case? What year did you become the sole 21 A. Yes, currently. owner of 11 Newport Street? 22 22 Q. That's ongoing? A. I'm going to say that was in probably 2000. 23 A. Yes. 24 Q. So there was a period of some length where 24 Q. What's his first name? Page 30 Page 32 1 you had a shared ownership interest in the A. Eric. 1 2 property? Q. Who was the plaintiff in that matter? A. Yes. 3 A. I am. Well, both actually. Q. Of 18 years roughly? 4 4 Q. Who filed suit? 5 A. Thereabouts. 5 A. I think initially he did and I filed the Q. About how long did the litigation with your 6 6 counterclaim. 7 sister and brother-in-law take to resolve 7 Q. So the caption would be Levine versus Smith? 8 itself? 8 A. Yes. 9 A. Probably five years. 9 Q. What venue is that proceeding in? Q. Were you involved in the day to day 10 10 A. Suffolk Superior Court. management of the property during that O. Do you know what year that case was filed 11 11 period when you were co-owners in effect? 12 12 in? A. Probably six months ago, a year ago. Let's 13 13 O. Were your sister and brother-in-law involved say a year ago. 14 15 at all? Q. What's the subject matter of that action? 15 A. It's regarding fees against me. 16 A. No. 16 17 Q. Did you also have a workman's compensation 17 Q. A fee dispute between you and your attorney? claim against the City at some point? A. Right, and also malpractice and negligence 18 18 19 A. Yes. 19 against Mr. Levine who has been suspended 20 Q. That was during the period when you were, 20 from the practice of law by the SJC for two after you were terminated from the City but 21 21 years. before you had your job at the City Counsel? 22 22 Q. So Mr. Levine sought to recover fees from 23 23 you and then you have a malpractice claim 24 Q. What venue, I guess, was that case proceeded against him which is your counter-suit?

		22		Page 35
		age 33	1	
1	A. Yes, and subsequent to that he's been		1	A. Yes.
2	suspended from the practice of law for two		2	Q. When was that?
3	years.	ĺ	3	A. I can't give you the exact date.
1 4	Q. Was he suspended, if you know, for issues		4	Q. Was it related to the litigation against
5	relating to his handling of your matter?	İ	5	Mr. Consalvo and the City?
6	A. I can't comment on that. I don't know if		6	A. It was regarding Regina Quinlan's failure to
7	that's solely the case, but I know most	1	7	file a worker's compensation claim as a part
8	recently, probably within the last two days	1	8	of the action regarding the Robert Consalvo
9	or so, that the Board of Bar Overseers has		9	action.
10	filed a contempt complaint against		10	Q. So the case at the Department of Industrial
11	Mr. Levine with respect of his handling of		11	Accidents, it's somehow related to those
12	practicing without a license.		12	same issues?
13	Q. Was he practicing without a license at the	1	13	A. Well what happened, if I can put it in
14	time he handled your matter?		14	context here, what had happened was Judge
	A. No.		15	Greenberg, at that particular time Regina
15	Q. What matter did he handle for you?		16	Quinlan was my attorney, the City was ruled
16	Q. What matter did he handle for you.		17	out of the action based on the fact that the
17	A. He handled the Lacy/Huber matter.		18	court determined that Robert Consalvo's
18	Q. That matter concluded in 1991, right no,		19	actions, he did it himself and the Court
19	I'm sorry, I'm confused. I was looking at		20	also ruled that Regina Quinlan should have
20	Tracy versus Lacy. The Lacy/Huber matter		21	filed a worker's compensation claim and she
21	relates to events in 1999, right?		22	did not, and Judge Greenberg raised the
22	A. Right.			issue extensively in court basically asking
23	Q. How about Regina Quinlan, have you been		23	her why she did not file a claim at the
24	involved in litigation with her?		24	ner why she did not me a claim at the
	7	Page 34		Page 36
ł		-5		Board of Industrial Accidents, that that was
1	A. I was involved in litigation with Regina		1	the venue to file, you know, for issues
2	Quinlan, yes. I can't say litigation.		2	surrounding one's health and all that, so
3	Q. She represented you in your suit against the		3	that's what that stems from, just so you
4	City and Mr. Consalvo?		4	
5	A. Yes.		5	have clarity.
6	Q. There was a fee dispute in that case, is		6	Q. That's exactly what I'm asking. Judge
7	that right?		7	Quinlan did not represent you in the
8	A. Yes, there was.		8	Industrial Accidents Board case then, right?
9	O. Do I understand that there's no case with		9	A. That's correct.
10	its own separate docket number related to		10	Q. So the basis of your complaint was her
11	those events, it was just part of the end of		11	failure to litigate your worker's
12	your litigation with the City where the fee		12	compensation claim at the appropriate time?
13	dispute was handled?		13	A. Right.
14	•		14	Q. Do you know what the outcome of that was, if
15	Q. Did you also bring any sorts of claims		15	any?
16			16	A. No.
			17	Q. You don't know or
17			18	A. The outcome of the complaint itself?
18			19	O. Right.
19			20	A. I believe there was no action taken.
20	1 0		21	Q. What agency or who was the complaint
21	A. Prior to her being a judge?		22	
22	Q. Sure. At anytime have you ever made a		23	1 D 1-CD-
23			24	
. 24	agency or body that oversees attorneys?		127	<u> </u>

Page 37 Page 39 1 concerns that he raised at trial. A. Correct. 2 Q. Did you ever receive from the Board of Bar 2 Q. Who are the current tenants at 11 Newport 3 Overseers any notification of their 3 Street? 4 findings? 4 A. Brian Dailey is on the third floor, Kate 5 Hayes is on the second floor, and Samantha 5 A. Yes, I did. Q. What was that? and David French are on the first floor. 6 6 7 A. I don't know, its been so many years ago. I 7 Q. Do they number the apartments one to three? 8 think basically it said they weren't going 8 to take any action on it. 9 O. Does it go from bottom to top? 9 10 O. What was the outcome of the fee dispute with 10 A. French being on the first and Dailey being on the third. Judge Ouinlan? 11 11 A. It was just ended when the Consalvo matter Q. What I'm asking you is, Apartment 1 is the 12 12 ended, there was no more action taken. 13 lower, Apartment 2 is the second floor and 13 O. Was she awarded fees? 14 Apartment 3 is the third floor? 14 A. She got her fees, yes. 15 A. Right. 15 O. The Levine matter you told me is still 16 O. Are any of those tenants holdovers from the 16 time of December 2000? pending. What was the outcome of the cases 17 17 that you listed in 2-G and H which you 18 18 19 thought were related to 11 Newport Street 19 Q. So you've had a complete turnover? and Ms. Williams? Taking G first, 20 A. Yes. 20 Inspectional Services versus Smith, what was 21 21 O. Who was in those units in December of 2000? the outcome of that case? 22 Who was in 1? 22 A. Again, I don't know. 23 A. O'Shea, Elizabeth O'Shea. 23 24 Q. It's concluded, though? 24 Q. She is deceased now? Page 38 Page 40 A. I don't even know if it got off the ground. A. Yes. 1 It was a probable cause hearing. O. Did she live there alone? 2 Q. How about H, is that matter still ongoing? 3 A. She was supposed to live there alone. 3 A. The Palmira Williams matter was scheduled to O. She didn't? 4 go to trial and the parties come to an A. She was supposed to live there alone. When 5 agreement and it's not going to trial and 6 I rented the apartment to her it was for a 6 the insurance company is settling it. 7 60-something year old woman that was being 7 Q. Has it been dismissed already or that's 8 displaced out of South Boston and that was 8 9 just --9 the story that was given to me. 10 Q. But in fact others, you believe, were living A. I believe it's probably a dismissal. It was to go to trial a couple of months ago and 11 there? 12 A. Yes.

- 10
- 11
- 12 I'm really not involved in that, that's the
- 13 insurance company and the Legal Service
- 14 Center of Jamaica Plain.
- O. In Answer to Interrogatory 2 you listed 15
- seven cases and we've discussed another five 16
- cases and then -- so that's 12, and then in 17
- 18 F you mentioned about another -- well, a
- 19 number of several dozen, we don't know the
- 20 exact number. Are there any cases other
- than those in which you've been a litigant? 21
- 22 A. Not that I'm aware of.
- 23 Q. To the best of your knowledge you've told me
- about all of them? 24

14

- Q. What was the period of her tenancy, when did 13
 - it begin and end?
- 15 A. I'd have to look at the file to be honest
 - with you. She was there for a number of
- 17 years, though.
- 18 O. Did she remain there until her death?
- 19 A. Yes.
- 20 Q. Her son was a tenant of yours previously?
- 21 A. Yes.
- 22 Q. In the same apartment?
- 23 A. No, actually her son lived on the third
- 24 floor.

Page 43 Page 41 A. I believe she came in probably around the Q. So when Ms. O'Shea moved in her son was a same time, '98. 2 tenant in No. 3? 2 Q. Around the same time as Ms. O'Shea? 3 A. Within the same timeframe, thereabouts, yes. A. Yes. 3 Q. Who was living in No. 1 with Ms. O'Shea Q. When did she leave the apartment? 4 5 inappropriately? 5 6 A. 2001. A. I wish I could answer that. Q. When did Ms. O'Shea die, if you know? 6 7 O. You don't know? A. I'm going to say it was the fall of 2001, 7 A. Her daughter moved in, the daughter's son 8 maybe November. moved in, the son's girlfriend moved in, and 9 Q. What was her son's name? 9 10 I think there was a baby there. A. She had a number of sons. 10 Q. Is that a violation of the terms of her 11 Q. The one who lived in No. 3? 11 12 lease? 12 A. Stephen O'Shea. 13 Q. Who was in No. 3 in December of 2000? A. It was. 13 Q. Do you set your rents according to the 14 14 A. Palmira Williams. number of tenants or is there some impact 15 Q. That's the plaintiff you had occasion to 15 . 16 that it has? speak of earlier in some litigation in 16 A. It did at the time. She was again a woman 17 17 Housing Court? that was an older woman and I guess my 18 18 thought pattern is and continues to be that A. Yes. 19 Q. What were the periods of her tenancy? 19 if you have an older person there they're 20 A. I believe she came in in probably 2000, 20 more apt to take care of the property, and 21 early 2000, February of 2000 maybe. 21 that was my thought pattern at the time when 22 Q. When did she leave the apartment? 22 23 I rented to her so. A. She left the apartment in, I believe it was 23 Q. Was this an issue between you and 24 24 Page 44 Page 42 2001, 2002. I have to look at my file. 1 Ms. O'Shea or was it something that you 1 (Discussion off the record.) 2 accepted? 2 (Recess.) 3 A. No, it was an issue. It was an issue. It Q. Just to backtrack a bit -- or before we do 3 4 was an issue, God rest her sole, I didn't anything else we should mark this as 4 5 know -- I didn't know she was sick until 5 Exhibit 1? well after the incident of 2000 and she and 6 (Answers to Interrogatories marked 6 7 I did speak after that, you know, we had a Exhibit No. 1 for Identification.) 7 relationship, and she felt badly about 8 Q. Just to backtrack a little bit, were you 8 everything, and I think I got hurt in March 9 involved in any litigation to recover your 9 and I probably saw her in July and she came 10 position from which you were terminated in 10 over to speak to me in July of 2000 and told 11 11 1986? 12 me she was ill. 12 A. Yes. Q. About how many years had she been living 13 Q. What venue did you pursue that in? 13 14 there in 2000? A. That was Suffolk Superior Court as well as a 14 A. She may have moved in in 19 -- I can get the 15 result of the Consalvo matter. 15 record for you. She may have moved in in 16 Q. Would that also be as a result of the Smith 16 17 1998, '99, somewhere in there. She wasn't versus the City of Boston or something to 17 18 there very long. 18 that effect? Q. Who was in No. 2 in December of 2000? 19 19 A. Yes. 20

Q. Was that following the conclusion of your

Q. I'm sorry, I don't remember off the top of

jury trial and so forth?

21

22

23

24

A. Yes.

A. Pamela Wallace.

O. She lived there by herself?

A. She had a son that lived there.

come in and when did she leave?

Q. What period of her tenancy, when did she

20

21

22

23

Page 45 Page 47 1 my head when the trial was. Roughly what A. Yes. Part of it. 2 year was that suit filed? Q. What's the other part? 3 A. I don't know, '92 maybe. A. I was obviously looking to be re-employed, O. Do you remember what year the trial was? 4 however the record reflected that I was 5 A. '91. 5 fired for cause here in the city and that 6 Q. What was the outcome -- well, you weren't 6 was ultimately decided by the Supreme 7 rehired, correct? 7 Judicial Court and the Appellate Court and 8 A. I was not reinstated based on the failure to 8 they ordered the City of Boston to correct file a worker's compensation claim. 9 my personnel records to reflect that I was O. So the failure to file a worker's 10 10 not fired for cause but in fact in violation compensation claim affected the merits of 11 11 of my civil rights. 12 your action to --12 Q. Is that another lawsuit in which you were A. Holding on the City of Boston and on the 13 involved to have your record corrected? 13 action, correct. 14 14 A. I believe it was part of one of those 15 Q. So this case that you're just telling me 15 lawsuits and it ultimately went up to the about now had some sort of resolution on the 16 16 Appellate Court and they ordered the City to 17 merits, was that through trial? 17 correct my personnel records and there was a 18 A. Yes. 18 declaration, I guess, if that's what it's 19 Q. The workman's comp. thing has come up a few 19 called, I'm not certain, and nevertheless 20 times, I'm not sure I understand that. Were 20 the City of Boston maintained on their files 21 you alleging a disability based on the 21 from '86 forward that I was fired for cause 22 events surrounding your termination? 22 and it took the Appellate Court or the SJC A. Yes. 23 23 many years after the fact to order the City O. What was the nature of that? 24 24 to correct. Page 46 Page 48 1 A. I don't understand your question. Q. In what case did that order issue? O. Well when you filed your complaint with the 2 2 A. I don't know. Department of Industrial Accidents, what was 3 Q. Was it a separate complaint for declaratory the basis of your claim, if you had to 4 relief that you filed? summarize it in a short paragraph? 5 5 A. I don't believe so. I think it was a part A. There were a host of health issues. 6 of one of the actions. I can't answer that. 6 7 O. What were those? I don't believe it was a separate action. A. I've been diagnosed with post-traumatic 8 8 Q. Are there any other -- is there any other 9 9 litigation in which you've been involved

- 3

- - stress syndrome, depression, hypertension,
- 10 migraine headaches.
- Q. Anything else? 11
- A. There's a lot of different things involved 12 13 with it. I guess that's a matter of record.
- 14 I'm sure you have access to it.
- 15 Q. I suppose I could, but that's why I have you
- 16 here to tell me so I don't have to go read
- all that. So if I understand correctly, you 17
- 18 are alleging that conditions that you just
- described for me were resulting from events 19.
- 20 surrounding your termination?
- A. The unlawful acts of Robert Consalvo, yes. 21
- 22 Q. Were those conditions that you've described
- the reason why you weren't employed 23
- 24 full-time for that ten-year period?

- 10 that you haven't told me about yet?
- 11
- Q. The problems that you just described for me, 12
- 13 the post-traumatic stress and the migraines
- 14 and the hypertension and there was one more
- 15 that I'm forgetting --
- 16 A. Depression.
- Q. You must have had treatment for those, I 17 18 imagine?
- 19 A. Yes.
- 20 Q. Was there a period when those complaints had 21 resolved?
- 22 A. No.
- 23 Q. Did you reach a point ever where you were no 24
- longer suffering from those conditions?

		4	
	Page 49		Page 51
1	A. No.	1	three months behind, and I had requested, I
2	Q. So even though you returned to work in 1996	2	said "It's only \$550 a month. You're three
3	you continue to suffer from those symptoms?	3	months behind. I need to get some rent off
4	A. Yes.	4	you," and at that point in time she stated
5	Q. You were telling me about the Huber and Lacy	5	to me that he had left and she didn't have
6	cases and you were describing some	6	the money, and if I signed, you know, she
7	fraudulent activities that I guess the	7	was going to be looking for some aid for the
8	federal government had been investigating,	8	children, and if I had signed to pay her
9	am I summarizing that right?	9	rent so she wouldn't be evicted, so I signed
10	A. State, state government.	10	and a year or so passed and he was back, but
	Q. What's a Section 8 tenant? I don't know	11	I didn't know what they were doing, and long
11	anything about that, so just if you could	12	story short, I guess they defrauded the
12	give me an idea of what that's about.	13	government of approximately \$21,000.
13	A. I never had a Section 8 tenant, to be honest	14	Q. So the aid that they received, it wasn't a
14	with you, until Palmira Williams.	15	similar situation to Section 8 where the
15	Q. She was the only one that you had at that	16	government was paying some portion of their
16	point, up to the date of her tenancy?	17	rent, it was some other aid that went
17 18	A. That was the first time I explored the whole	18	directly to them?
	possibility of a Section 8 tenant.	19	A. It was a direct payment I believe it was
19	Q. Give me a brief idea of what Section 8	20	aid for dependent children based on the fact
20	refers to.	21	that he was not in the home, "he" being the
21	A. Section 8, the Section 8 program is a	22	father of the children who worked for
22	subsidized housing program in which there is	23	Local 25, but I guess they reconciled their
23	state allocation, federal allocation of	24	differences. I don't try to get involved in
24	state anocation, rederar anocation or		
		1	
i	Page 50		Page 52
i 1		1	people's personal matters, and after I
1	dollars to an agency, in this particular	ł	people's personal matters, and after I signed, a month later he was back and I just
2	dollars to an agency, in this particular case the Boston Housing Authority, and they	2	people's personal matters, and after I signed, a month later he was back and I just thought they reconciled their differences
2 3	dollars to an agency, in this particular case the Boston Housing Authority, and they have a qualifying factor, of course I don't	2 3	people's personal matters, and after I signed, a month later he was back and I just thought they reconciled their differences
2 3 4	dollars to an agency, in this particular case the Boston Housing Authority, and they have a qualifying factor, of course I don't know all of the particulars, they qualify	2	people's personal matters, and after I signed, a month later he was back and I just thought they reconciled their differences and didn't give it much thought, until I got a call from the Bureau of Special
2 3 4 5	dollars to an agency, in this particular case the Boston Housing Authority, and they have a qualifying factor, of course I don't know all of the particulars, they qualify for this type of certificate and if the	2 3 4 5	people's personal matters, and after I signed, a month later he was back and I just thought they reconciled their differences and didn't give it much thought, until I got a call from the Bureau of Special
2 3 4 5 6	dollars to an agency, in this particular case the Boston Housing Authority, and they have a qualifying factor, of course I don't know all of the particulars, they qualify for this type of certificate and if the landlord is willing to take a Section 8	2 3 4 5 6	people's personal matters, and after I signed, a month later he was back and I just thought they reconciled their differences and didn't give it much thought, until I got a call from the Bureau of Special Investigations making an inquiry whether or not he was there.
2 3 4 5 6 7	dollars to an agency, in this particular case the Boston Housing Authority, and they have a qualifying factor, of course I don't know all of the particulars, they qualify for this type of certificate and if the landlord is willing to take a Section 8 tenant on they go through a the landlord	2 3 4 5 6 7	people's personal matters, and after I signed, a month later he was back and I just thought they reconciled their differences and didn't give it much thought, until I got a call from the Bureau of Special Investigations making an inquiry whether or not he was there.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	dollars to an agency, in this particular case the Boston Housing Authority, and they have a qualifying factor, of course I don't know all of the particulars, they qualify for this type of certificate and if the landlord is willing to take a Section 8 tenant on they go through a the landlord goes through an extensive inspection of the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	people's personal matters, and after I signed, a month later he was back and I just thought they reconciled their differences and didn't give it much thought, until I got a call from the Bureau of Special Investigations making an inquiry whether or not he was there. Q. So it wasn't related to their lease with you or tenancy with you other than that the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	dollars to an agency, in this particular case the Boston Housing Authority, and they have a qualifying factor, of course I don't know all of the particulars, they qualify for this type of certificate and if the landlord is willing to take a Section 8 tenant on they go through a the landlord goes through an extensive inspection of the unit to make sure it's compliant with all	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	people's personal matters, and after I signed, a month later he was back and I just thought they reconciled their differences and didn't give it much thought, until I got a call from the Bureau of Special Investigations making an inquiry whether or not he was there. Q. So it wasn't related to their lease with you or tenancy with you other than that the government was interested in who was living
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	dollars to an agency, in this particular case the Boston Housing Authority, and they have a qualifying factor, of course I don't know all of the particulars, they qualify for this type of certificate and if the landlord is willing to take a Section 8 tenant on they go through a the landlord goes through an extensive inspection of the unit to make sure it's compliant with all the state sanitary codes and it's in	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	people's personal matters, and after I signed, a month later he was back and I just thought they reconciled their differences and didn't give it much thought, until I got a call from the Bureau of Special Investigations making an inquiry whether or not he was there. Q. So it wasn't related to their lease with you or tenancy with you other than that the government was interested in who was living
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	dollars to an agency, in this particular case the Boston Housing Authority, and they have a qualifying factor, of course I don't know all of the particulars, they qualify for this type of certificate and if the landlord is willing to take a Section 8 tenant on they go through a — the landlord goes through an extensive inspection of the unit to make sure it's compliant with all the state sanitary codes and it's in compliance.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	people's personal matters, and after I signed, a month later he was back and I just thought they reconciled their differences and didn't give it much thought, until I got a call from the Bureau of Special Investigations making an inquiry whether or not he was there. Q. So it wasn't related to their lease with you or tenancy with you other than that the government was interested in who was living there and you had knowledge of that, is that fair?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	dollars to an agency, in this particular case the Boston Housing Authority, and they have a qualifying factor, of course I don't know all of the particulars, they qualify for this type of certificate and if the landlord is willing to take a Section 8 tenant on they go through a the landlord goes through an extensive inspection of the unit to make sure it's compliant with all the state sanitary codes and it's in compliance. Q. Is a portion of the tenant's rent then is	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	people's personal matters, and after I signed, a month later he was back and I just thought they reconciled their differences and didn't give it much thought, until I got a call from the Bureau of Special Investigations making an inquiry whether or not he was there. Q. So it wasn't related to their lease with you or tenancy with you other than that the government was interested in who was living there and you had knowledge of that, is that fair? A. I had knowledge and I was the landlord and
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	dollars to an agency, in this particular case the Boston Housing Authority, and they have a qualifying factor, of course I don't know all of the particulars, they qualify for this type of certificate and if the landlord is willing to take a Section 8 tenant on they go through a the landlord goes through an extensive inspection of the unit to make sure it's compliant with all the state sanitary codes and it's in compliance. Q. Is a portion of the tenant's rent then is paid by one or another government agency?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	people's personal matters, and after I signed, a month later he was back and I just thought they reconciled their differences and didn't give it much thought, until I got a call from the Bureau of Special Investigations making an inquiry whether or not he was there. Q. So it wasn't related to their lease with you or tenancy with you other than that the government was interested in who was living there and you had knowledge of that, is that
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	dollars to an agency, in this particular case the Boston Housing Authority, and they have a qualifying factor, of course I don't know all of the particulars, they qualify for this type of certificate and if the landlord is willing to take a Section 8 tenant on they go through a the landlord goes through an extensive inspection of the unit to make sure it's compliant with all the state sanitary codes and it's in compliance. Q. Is a portion of the tenant's rent then is paid by one or another government agency? A. Yes, based on income.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	people's personal matters, and after I signed, a month later he was back and I just thought they reconciled their differences and didn't give it much thought, until I got a call from the Bureau of Special Investigations making an inquiry whether or not he was there. Q. So it wasn't related to their lease with you or tenancy with you other than that the government was interested in who was living there and you had knowledge of that, is that fair? A. I had knowledge and I was the landlord and therefore I was going to be subpoenaed on it.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	dollars to an agency, in this particular case the Boston Housing Authority, and they have a qualifying factor, of course I don't know all of the particulars, they qualify for this type of certificate and if the landlord is willing to take a Section 8 tenant on they go through a the landlord goes through an extensive inspection of the unit to make sure it's compliant with all the state sanitary codes and it's in compliance. Q. Is a portion of the tenant's rent then is paid by one or another government agency? A. Yes, based on income. Q. Ms. O'Shea was not a Section 8?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	people's personal matters, and after I signed, a month later he was back and I just thought they reconciled their differences and didn't give it much thought, until I got a call from the Bureau of Special Investigations making an inquiry whether or not he was there. Q. So it wasn't related to their lease with you or tenancy with you other than that the government was interested in who was living there and you had knowledge of that, is that fair? A. I had knowledge and I was the landlord and therefore I was going to be subpoenaed on it. O. But other than Ms. Williams, at least up
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	dollars to an agency, in this particular case the Boston Housing Authority, and they have a qualifying factor, of course I don't know all of the particulars, they qualify for this type of certificate and if the landlord is willing to take a Section 8 tenant on they go through a the landlord goes through an extensive inspection of the unit to make sure it's compliant with all the state sanitary codes and it's in compliance. Q. Is a portion of the tenant's rent then is paid by one or another government agency? A. Yes, based on income. Q. Ms. O'Shea was not a Section 8? A. No.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	people's personal matters, and after I signed, a month later he was back and I just thought they reconciled their differences and didn't give it much thought, until I got a call from the Bureau of Special Investigations making an inquiry whether or not he was there. Q. So it wasn't related to their lease with you or tenancy with you other than that the government was interested in who was living there and you had knowledge of that, is that fair? A. I had knowledge and I was the landlord and therefore I was going to be subpoenaed on it. Q. But other than Ms. Williams, at least up until December of 2000, you hadn't had other
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	dollars to an agency, in this particular case the Boston Housing Authority, and they have a qualifying factor, of course I don't know all of the particulars, they qualify for this type of certificate and if the landlord is willing to take a Section 8 tenant on they go through a the landlord goes through an extensive inspection of the unit to make sure it's compliant with all the state sanitary codes and it's in compliance. Q. Is a portion of the tenant's rent then is paid by one or another government agency? A. Yes, based on income. Q. Ms. O'Shea was not a Section 8? A. No. Q. Neither were Mr. Huber and Ms. Lacy?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	people's personal matters, and after I signed, a month later he was back and I just thought they reconciled their differences and didn't give it much thought, until I got a call from the Bureau of Special Investigations making an inquiry whether or not he was there. Q. So it wasn't related to their lease with you or tenancy with you other than that the government was interested in who was living there and you had knowledge of that, is that fair? A. I had knowledge and I was the landlord and therefore I was going to be subpoenaed on it. Q. But other than Ms. Williams, at least up until December of 2000, you hadn't had other tenants who were Section 8 tenants?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	dollars to an agency, in this particular case the Boston Housing Authority, and they have a qualifying factor, of course I don't know all of the particulars, they qualify for this type of certificate and if the landlord is willing to take a Section 8 tenant on they go through a the landlord goes through an extensive inspection of the unit to make sure it's compliant with all the state sanitary codes and it's in compliance. Q. Is a portion of the tenant's rent then is paid by one or another government agency? A. Yes, based on income. Q. Ms. O'Shea was not a Section 8? A. No. Q. Neither were Mr. Huber and Ms. Lacy? A. No.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	people's personal matters, and after I signed, a month later he was back and I just thought they reconciled their differences and didn't give it much thought, until I got a call from the Bureau of Special Investigations making an inquiry whether or not he was there. Q. So it wasn't related to their lease with you or tenancy with you other than that the government was interested in who was living there and you had knowledge of that, is that fair? A. I had knowledge and I was the landlord and therefore I was going to be subpoenaed on it. Q. But other than Ms. Williams, at least up until December of 2000, you hadn't had other
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	dollars to an agency, in this particular case the Boston Housing Authority, and they have a qualifying factor, of course I don't know all of the particulars, they qualify for this type of certificate and if the landlord is willing to take a Section 8 tenant on they go through a the landlord goes through an extensive inspection of the unit to make sure it's compliant with all the state sanitary codes and it's in compliance. Q. Is a portion of the tenant's rent then is paid by one or another government agency? A. Yes, based on income. Q. Ms. O'Shea was not a Section 8? A. No. Q. Neither were Mr. Huber and Ms. Lacy? A. No. O. But they were recipients of some other aid	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	people's personal matters, and after I signed, a month later he was back and I just thought they reconciled their differences and didn't give it much thought, until I got a call from the Bureau of Special Investigations making an inquiry whether or not he was there. Q. So it wasn't related to their lease with you or tenancy with you other than that the government was interested in who was living there and you had knowledge of that, is that fair? A. I had knowledge and I was the landlord and therefore I was going to be subpoenaed on it. Q. But other than Ms. Williams, at least up until December of 2000, you hadn't had other tenants who were Section 8 tenants?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	dollars to an agency, in this particular case the Boston Housing Authority, and they have a qualifying factor, of course I don't know all of the particulars, they qualify for this type of certificate and if the landlord is willing to take a Section 8 tenant on they go through a the landlord goes through an extensive inspection of the unit to make sure it's compliant with all the state sanitary codes and it's in compliance. Q. Is a portion of the tenant's rent then is paid by one or another government agency? A. Yes, based on income. Q. Ms. O'Shea was not a Section 8? A. No. Q. Neither were Mr. Huber and Ms. Lacy? A. No. Q. But they were recipients of some other aid program? You described some fraudulent	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	people's personal matters, and after I signed, a month later he was back and I just thought they reconciled their differences and didn't give it much thought, until I got a call from the Bureau of Special Investigations making an inquiry whether or not he was there. Q. So it wasn't related to their lease with you or tenancy with you other than that the government was interested in who was living there and you had knowledge of that, is that fair? A. I had knowledge and I was the landlord and therefore I was going to be subpoenaed on it. Q. But other than Ms. Williams, at least up until December of 2000, you hadn't had other tenants who were Section 8 tenants? A. Pamela Wallace was a Section 8 tenant. She
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	dollars to an agency, in this particular case the Boston Housing Authority, and they have a qualifying factor, of course I don't know all of the particulars, they qualify for this type of certificate and if the landlord is willing to take a Section 8 tenant on they go through a the landlord goes through an extensive inspection of the unit to make sure it's compliant with all the state sanitary codes and it's in compliance. Q. Is a portion of the tenant's rent then is paid by one or another government agency? A. Yes, based on income. Q. Ms. O'Shea was not a Section 8? A. No. Q. Neither were Mr. Huber and Ms. Lacy? A. No. Q. But they were recipients of some other aid program? You described some fraudulent activities that's why I ask.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	people's personal matters, and after I signed, a month later he was back and I just thought they reconciled their differences and didn't give it much thought, until I got a call from the Bureau of Special Investigations making an inquiry whether or not he was there. Q. So it wasn't related to their lease with you or tenancy with you other than that the government was interested in who was living there and you had knowledge of that, is that fair? A. I had knowledge and I was the landlord and therefore I was going to be subpoenaed on it. Q. But other than Ms. Williams, at least up until December of 2000, you hadn't had other tenants who were Section 8 tenants? A. Pamela Wallace was a Section 8 tenant. She was on the second floor. Q. She came in in 1998?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	dollars to an agency, in this particular case the Boston Housing Authority, and they have a qualifying factor, of course I don't know all of the particulars, they qualify for this type of certificate and if the landlord is willing to take a Section 8 tenant on they go through a the landlord goes through an extensive inspection of the unit to make sure it's compliant with all the state sanitary codes and it's in compliance. Q. Is a portion of the tenant's rent then is paid by one or another government agency? A. Yes, based on income. Q. Ms. O'Shea was not a Section 8? A. No. Q. Neither were Mr. Huber and Ms. Lacy? A. No. Q. But they were recipients of some other aid program? You described some fraudulent activities that's why I ask. A. What had happened was they weren't paying	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	people's personal matters, and after I signed, a month later he was back and I just thought they reconciled their differences and didn't give it much thought, until I got a call from the Bureau of Special Investigations making an inquiry whether or not he was there. Q. So it wasn't related to their lease with you or tenancy with you other than that the government was interested in who was living there and you had knowledge of that, is that fair? A. I had knowledge and I was the landlord and therefore I was going to be subpoenaed on it. Q. But other than Ms. Williams, at least up until December of 2000, you hadn't had other tenants who were Section 8 tenants? A. Pamela Wallace was a Section 8 tenant. She was on the second floor. Q. She came in in 1998? A. No, I don't believe so. O. When did she
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	dollars to an agency, in this particular case the Boston Housing Authority, and they have a qualifying factor, of course I don't know all of the particulars, they qualify for this type of certificate and if the landlord is willing to take a Section 8 tenant on they go through a the landlord goes through an extensive inspection of the unit to make sure it's compliant with all the state sanitary codes and it's in compliance. Q. Is a portion of the tenant's rent then is paid by one or another government agency? A. Yes, based on income. Q. Ms. O'Shea was not a Section 8? A. No. Q. Neither were Mr. Huber and Ms. Lacy? A. No. Q. But they were recipients of some other aid program? You described some fraudulent activities that's why I ask. A. What had happened was they weren't paying their rent and it was a minimum rent, I	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	people's personal matters, and after I signed, a month later he was back and I just thought they reconciled their differences and didn't give it much thought, until I got a call from the Bureau of Special Investigations making an inquiry whether or not he was there. Q. So it wasn't related to their lease with you or tenancy with you other than that the government was interested in who was living there and you had knowledge of that, is that fair? A. I had knowledge and I was the landlord and therefore I was going to be subpoenaed on it. Q. But other than Ms. Williams, at least up until December of 2000, you hadn't had other tenants who were Section 8 tenants? A. Pamela Wallace was a Section 8 tenant. She was on the second floor. Q. She came in in 1998? A. No, I don't believe so.

Page 53 Page 55 Q. How about Pamela Wallace, what was your O. What was your relationship like with 1 Ms. O'Shea during her tenancy? relationship with her like? 2 2 A. It was a landlord/tenant relationship. A. Respectful. 3 3 Q. Had she made any complaints about you to any O. Did you have contact with her frequently? 4 court or agency that you're aware of? 5 5 O. Had she made any complaints about you that 6 6 you're aware of? 7 7 Q. By the same token, had you initiated any proceedings against her? 8 A. No. 8 9 A. No. Q. Had you had any issues with her and her 9 tenancy of the apartment? 10 Q. What about Palmira Williams, what was your 10 A. No, just the fact that I became aware that relationship with her like? 11 11 A. A landlord/tenant relationship, until there there were other people living there that 12 12 shouldn't have been living there and it was was an issue about her share of the rent for 13 13 a violation of our agreement. non-payment and that became an issue. 14 14 Q. Is there any significance to the number --15 Q. Did you have any issues concerning her 15 to who's living in the apartment, similar to 16 upkeep of the property or anything of that 16 what you've described with Ms. Lacy and 17 nature? 17 18 A. Yes. 18 Mr. Huber or? MR. OHLSON: Objection. I don't 19 O. What were those? 19 think I understand the question. 20 A. Could you rephrase that because there are a 20 number of issues there. 21 MR. CHERNETSKY: Pardon me? 21 O. Did you understand the question? 22 Q. Tell me about anything that you can remember 22 about Ms. Williams's tenancy in which you A. The question, if I remember correctly, was 23 23 felt was a violation of her lease. 24 was there any significance, any difference 24

Page 54 or any significance with the O'Shea tenancy 1 and the Huber/Lacy tenancy. 2 Q. Let me rephrase it. You mention that you 3 4 had concerns about Ms. O'Shea and who was 5 living in the apartment, was the nature of your concern in anyway related to the same 6 sorts of issues which you describe for us as 7 being important in the Huber/Lacy case? 8 Meaning, was the number of people living in 9 10 the apartment in anyway significant for any aid programs or anything like that? 11 A. She wasn't on aid. She paid her rent. 12 Mrs. O'Shea paid her rent. She wasn't on 13 14 any type of aid that I was aware of. O. So your concern about who was living there 15 was related to what? 16 A. Who was living there, number one, what the 17 relationship was and what they were doing 18 19 there. 20 Q. Just your general desire to know who your tenants are? 21 22 A. Yeah, I think it's important to know who 23 your tenants are and to try to run a tight 24 ship.

Page 56 A. She had people other than herself living in the apartment. Under the Section 8 lease 2 3 and agreement it was supposed to be for herself -- actually for herself and her son 4 5 and then there was some change in that but 6 there were other people living there in addition to Ms. Williams, and, you know, the 7 8 way she kept the unit, the way she kept the 9 common areas, became an issue. Q. What sorts of things did she do in the 10 course of keeping her unit that were 11 deficient? 12 13 A. She was dirty, number one. Had stock pile cases and cases of empty beer bottles on the 14 15 back porch, wine bottles, which were

attracting rodents and birds and droppings,

which was a significant problem in my view.

She failed to rectify any of those issues,

and when I questioned her about her late

share of her rent, she just tried to buck

you on everything. She didn't want to pay
her share of the rent, which I think was

only \$20 or \$29.

Q. So was the balance of her rent paid by the

Page 59 Page 57 Q. You had a problem with her son in particular 1 Section 8 program? or one of her sons, is that right? 2 2 A. I had a problem with the son at one point in A. Yes. 3 O. Is that ratio of payment, government versus 3 tenants, affected by who's living in the 4 time, ves. 4 Q. Is that Mr. Lima? 5 apartment? 5 A. Yes. 6 A. Yes. 6 Q. You tell me, but was there an incident when 7 Q. So your concerns about who's living in 7 there was a confrontation with Mr. Lima? Ms. Williams apartment, aside from your 8 8 9 A. Yes. regular concerns that any landlord has, are 9 O. What was that all about? also related to how you're going to be paid 10 A. I went to the property to take a piece of 10 and how that Section 8 program works, is 11 11 sheet rock off the back porch, I believe it 12 that fair? 12 was on a, I believe it was on a Saturday if A. Yes, she was in violation of the lease with 13 my memory serves me correct, because the 13 having additional people live there and she 14 14 rubbish was picked up there on a Friday, 15 was in violation. 15 there was a holiday or something, went down Q. If there's additional people living in the 16 there to get a piece of sheet rock off the 16 apartment, does that reduce the portion of 17 back porch at which point in time Mr. Lima 17 18 rents paid by the program and increase the opened the back door and came out on to the 18 19 portion paid by tenants? 19 porch and started shoving me and pushing me 20 A. It varied. and saying "Get out of here. Get out," and 20 21 O. What was the name of the son that was living 21 he's a pretty big guy, young guy, and then 22 in the apartment? 22 of course the mother come out, the sister, 23 A. Carlos Lima. 23 the brother-in-law, and pushed me up against 24 Q. What was the last name, can you spell it? 24 Page 60 Page 58 the wall and threatened me "Get out of 1 A. Carlos Lima, L-i-m-a. here," and next thing I knew they locked the 1 2 Q. There was another son that you think was door, so I couldn't get out even if I wanted 2 3 there sometimes as well? 3 4 to get out. A. There were a number of people there. I 4 O. You were in a common area? 5 can't identify each and every one, but just 5 A. I was on the back porch. based on my own observation and reports from 6 Q. Is that part of the common area? : = 7 people in the area. 7 A. It's part of the common area, and they 8 Q. Did you discuss this issue with Ms. 8 called the Boston Police and Boston Police 9 Williams? 9 came and basically Boston Police said that 10 10 she was very uncooperative and that was Q. You made her aware of your concerns about 11 11 basically it in a nutshell. 12 who was living in the apartment? Q. She called the police herself or somebody in 12 13 A. Yes. 13 her --14 Q. What was her response to that? 14 A. Someone within that party. 15 15 A. Denial and very argumentative. Q. Was anybody arrested? 16 Q. About the issues about the trash in the 16 17 common areas, did you discuss that with her? 17 Q. Did anything further result from the police 18 18 A. Yes. responding to Newport Street on that day? 19 Q. How did you do that? 19 20 A. Just "You need to clean your back porch. 20 Q. Did you ever see Mr. Lima again after that? 21 You can't stock pile beer bottles. It's 21 A. Yes. 22 bringing pigeons, rodents, droppings." 22 Q. Did you have any further confrontations with 23 Q. What was her response? 23 24 him? A. Very argumentative.

Page 63 Page 61 A. I tried to stay away from him. possibility first? 1 1 Q. In the terms of your lease that you have A. Right. 2 2 with your tenants, are you permitted to 3 O. Why do you think that that would be the 3 access those common areas at anytime? 4 first thought that the police officer would 4 A. Yes, it comes off a common hallway. If 5 5 you're familiar with a triple-decker, you 6 A. They were aware that there was a tenant, 6 got access, you can access the rear porches. 7 there were tenant issues. 7 Q. How soon after the confrontation with Mr. O. So you don't need to enter any tenant's 8 8 Lima that you've described was your 9 9 apartment in order to get to that porch? 10 accident? 10 A. No. Q. Did she tell the police that you had entered A. I can't -- there was some issues obviously 11 11 her apartment without permission? surrounding the 11 Newport Street property, 12 12 late December 2000 going into January 2001, 13 13 and I was struck on March 8, 2001. 14 Q. Was she referring to that day or other 14 O. The confrontation with Mr. Lima was on 15 occasions? 15 January 6, is that right? 16 A. I don't know what she was referring to. 16 A. I can't comment. I have no idea to be O. Had you ever entered her apartment without 17 17 honest with you. permission? 18 18 19 O. Let me show you a document and just see if A. Absolutely not. 19 it refreshes your recollection at all. I O. I think you made reference earlier to when 20 20 you were hurt. I understand that you had a 21 apologize, it's going to take me a moment to 21 find it. 22 very bad accident of some kind in the year 22 2001, is that right? 23 MR. CHERNETSKY: I don't have 23 24 multiple copies of this one, George, so I'll 24 A. Yes. Page 64 Page 62 show it to you first. O. You were a pedestrian and you were struck by 1 an automobile or something like that, is O. Have you ever seen that document before? 2

3 that right? 4 A. Struck by a truck, yes. O. Did you believe that Ms. Williams's son was 5 involved somehow in your accident? 6 7 A. I don't know. I can't comment on that. 8 O. But you have commented on that in the past, 9 haven't you? 10 A. I don't know what happened to be honest with 11

12 Q. It was a possibility to you that somehow Mr. Lima was responsible for your accident? 13 14

A. No, I'm not going to say that. I don't know 15

16 Q. Have you ever said that to the police?

A. The police, if my memory serves me correct, 17

the night I was hit, and I was basically 18

19 laying there on the ground, the police

responded and said "Lincoln. Lincoln, 20

21 please answer us. Did one of your tenants

do this to you?" 22

23 Q. That was a question that the police asked 24

you without your having raised the

3 A. I have, yes.

4 Q. What does it appear to be?

5 A. It's a police report.

Q. Are you able to determine what events that 6 7

report is related to?

8 A. My vision is a little off here. It's 9

obviously regarding Palmira Williams and the date on it is January 6, '01, yes.

10

Q. Who was the, if you know, who was the police 11 officer who asked you whether your tenants 12

13 had done this to you?

14 A. It was Captain Robert Dunford.

15 O. Now Superintendent Dunford?

16 A. Yes.

17 O. He wasn't one of the officers who was on the scene on January 6, was he? 18

A. No, but when I was struck he did come, he 19

20 was on the scene. They set it up as a, my 21 understanding, as a crime scene and the

22 homicide responded.

23 Q. Tell me a little about what you remember.

24 How did your accident happen? What do you

	Page 65		
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	remember, if anything? A. I was at the funeral of a very good friend of mine's father who had passed away and it was at O'Connor's Funeral Home on Adams Street in Dorchester, and there were some, obviously, issues regarding Inspectional Services Department going on in and around that particular time, and I had left the funeral home and had walked down Adams Street, cut out one car in front of mine, was right at the door of my car and a truck comes speeding up Adams Street and hit me. Q. So the police treated this as potentially not an accident but as an intentional act? A. I don't know how they treated it but what	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	comment. I was seriously injured. Q. To this day, have you ever become aware of anything like that? A. I don't know. I can't comment on that, I have no idea. What happened was obviously I was hospitalized for a couple of months and in extensive rehabilitative therapy thereafter, and I don't know what course of action the police had taken, but I do know that the last time I had a conversation with, I believe it was Lieutenant Detective Downey that it was their understanding that this gentleman fled the country. Q. What charge was brought against him? A. I don't know.
16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	I'm told is that there was a crime scene set up and I know the homicide detectives responded down to Boston Medical around two o'clock in the morning. Q. To interview you or were you too hurt to A. No, I couldn't be interviewed. Q. So you were quite seriously injured? A. I was, yes. Q. Do you have any understanding what the	16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	 Q. Do you know if this investigation remains opened or is it closed? A. I believe the investigation is open and active. Q. You mentioned that there were a lot of issues around 11 Newport Street in December of 2000 and January of 2001, why don't you tell me what the, the first incident that
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	C	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 Q. Who had left that message? A. Someone within the O'Shea household. Q. What did you do in response? A. I immediately called there and they said that there were two inspectors on the scene then. Q. You called the member of the O'Shea household who had left a message?
21 22 23 24	the individual that hit you and any of your tenants?	22 23 24	made an inquiry concerning a no heat situation, and they said "Well, there's two

T		T		
	Page 69		Page	71
1	speak to one of them."	1	A. The initial phone call or thereafter?	
2	Q. Did you do that?	2	Q. Within that same phone call that you're	
3	A. Yes.	3	describing now.	
4	Q. Who was that inspector?	4	A. I said "Obviously I'm on my way back in.	
5	A. Inspector Stephen O'Donnell.	5	I'll pick up the space heaters. It's	
6	Q. What was the substance of your conversation	6	Saturday evening, tomorrow's Sunday, and	
7	with him?	7	hopefully I'll see you when I get there. If	
8	A. That there was no heat and that basically	8	I have any problems I'll call you."	
9	that the heat had gone down, they're without	9	Q. Was he there when you arrived?	ĺ
10	heat, and I said "Well, what can I do to	10	A. No.	
11	mitigate it?" It was, I believe, Saturday	11	Q. Was anybody from Inspectional Services	
12	afternoon around 4:30, five o'clock,	12	there?	
13	somewhere in that neighborhood.	13	A. No.	
14	Q. Do you know what date it was?	14	Q. Did you ever talk to the other inspector who	
15	A. I'm going to say December 23. Sunday was	15	Ms. O'Shea's family member had indicated was	
16	the 24th, Monday was the 25th. I'm going to	16	present?	
17	say it was December 23.	17	A. No.	
18	Q. What was Mr. O'Donnell's response to your	18	Q. Do you know who that was?	
19	question about what could be done to	19	A. No.	
20	mitigate?	20	Q. When you arrived what did you find?	
21	A. I said "Well, can we obviously it's late	21	A. I rang the door bell, Mrs. O'Shea answered	
22	in the afternoon Saturday, can we get some	22	the door, I said "Hello, Mrs. O'Shea. I'm	
23	heaters in there to keep the place warm,"	23	sorry about your problems. Here, I got some	
24	and he said "Sure, that would be fine," and	24	space heaters that I spoke with the	
				19
	Page 70		Page	72
1	Page 70 Logid "Obviously I'm not in the area now	1	Page inspectors about and I'd like to put them in	72
1 2	I said "Obviously I'm not in the area now	1 2	inspectors about and I'd like to put them in	72
2	I said "Obviously I'm not in the area now but I'm on my way back in to the city to	2	inspectors about and I'd like to put them in the unit, and she said "I don't want	72
2 3	I said "Obviously I'm not in the area now but I'm on my way back in to the city to deal with the issue," and I left my sister's	2 3	inspectors about and I'd like to put them in the unit, and she said "I don't want everything's fine here." She said	72
2 3 4	I said "Obviously I'm not in the area now but I'm on my way back in to the city to deal with the issue," and I left my sister's home, we were having pre-Christmas dinner, I	2 3 4	inspectors about and I'd like to put them in the unit, and she said "I don't want everything's fine here." She said "Everything's fine." I said "Everything's	72
2 3 4 5	I said "Obviously I'm not in the area now but I'm on my way back in to the city to deal with the issue," and I left my sister's home, we were having pre-Christmas dinner, I left my sister's home and made my way back	2 3 4 5	inspectors about and I'd like to put them in the unit, and she said "I don't want everything's fine here." She said "Everything's fine." I said "Everything's fine?" I said "They tell me the heat's out	72
2 3 4 5 6	I said "Obviously I'm not in the area now but I'm on my way back in to the city to deal with the issue," and I left my sister's home, we were having pre-Christmas dinner, I left my sister's home and made my way back into the city, but before I got to the city	2 3 4 5 6	inspectors about and I'd like to put them in the unit, and she said "I don't want everything's fine here." She said "Everything's fine." I said "Everything's fine?" I said "They tell me the heat's out here and I'd like to come in." She said	72
2 3 4 5 6 7	I said "Obviously I'm not in the area now but I'm on my way back in to the city to deal with the issue," and I left my sister's home, we were having pre-Christmas dinner, I left my sister's home and made my way back into the city, but before I got to the city I had stopped at Home Depot and picked up	2 3 4 5 6 7	inspectors about and I'd like to put them in the unit, and she said "I don't want everything's fine here." She said "Everything's fine." I said "Everything's fine?" I said "They tell me the heat's out here and I'd like to come in." She said "No, you can't. Everything's fine."	72
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	I said "Obviously I'm not in the area now but I'm on my way back in to the city to deal with the issue," and I left my sister's home, we were having pre-Christmas dinner, I left my sister's home and made my way back into the city, but before I got to the city I had stopped at Home Depot and picked up some space heaters and proceeded to the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	inspectors about and I'd like to put them in the unit, and she said "I don't want everything's fine here." She said "Everything's fine." I said "Everything's fine?" I said "They tell me the heat's out here and I'd like to come in." She said "No, you can't. Everything's fine." Q. Was she alone? Did you see any others in	72
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	I said "Obviously I'm not in the area now but I'm on my way back in to the city to deal with the issue," and I left my sister's home, we were having pre-Christmas dinner, I left my sister's home and made my way back into the city, but before I got to the city I had stopped at Home Depot and picked up some space heaters and proceeded to the property.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	inspectors about and I'd like to put them in the unit, and she said "I don't want everything's fine here." She said "Everything's fine." I said "Everything's fine?" I said "They tell me the heat's out here and I'd like to come in." She said "No, you can't. Everything's fine." Q. Was she alone? Did you see any others in the apartment?	72
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	I said "Obviously I'm not in the area now but I'm on my way back in to the city to deal with the issue," and I left my sister's home, we were having pre-Christmas dinner, I left my sister's home and made my way back into the city, but before I got to the city I had stopped at Home Depot and picked up some space heaters and proceeded to the property. Q. Where does your sister live?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	inspectors about and I'd like to put them in the unit, and she said "I don't want everything's fine here." She said "Everything's fine?" I said "Everything's fine?" I said "They tell me the heat's out here and I'd like to come in." She said "No, you can't. Everything's fine." Q. Was she alone? Did you see any others in the apartment? A. There were others in the apartment. I	72
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	I said "Obviously I'm not in the area now but I'm on my way back in to the city to deal with the issue," and I left my sister's home, we were having pre-Christmas dinner, I left my sister's home and made my way back into the city, but before I got to the city I had stopped at Home Depot and picked up some space heaters and proceeded to the property. Q. Where does your sister live? A. Canton.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	inspectors about and I'd like to put them in the unit, and she said "I don't want everything's fine here." She said "Everything's fine." I said "Everything's fine?" I said "They tell me the heat's out here and I'd like to come in." She said "No, you can't. Everything's fine." Q. Was she alone? Did you see any others in the apartment? A. There were others in the apartment. I didn't know obviously I never got through	72
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	I said "Obviously I'm not in the area now but I'm on my way back in to the city to deal with the issue," and I left my sister's home, we were having pre-Christmas dinner, I left my sister's home and made my way back into the city, but before I got to the city I had stopped at Home Depot and picked up some space heaters and proceeded to the property. Q. Where does your sister live? A. Canton. Q. Each apartment must have its own furnace,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	inspectors about and I'd like to put them in the unit, and she said "I don't want everything's fine here." She said "Everything's fine." I said "Everything's fine?" I said "They tell me the heat's out here and I'd like to come in." She said "No, you can't. Everything's fine." Q. Was she alone? Did you see any others in the apartment? A. There were others in the apartment. I didn't know obviously I never got through the front door, but I knew obviously there	72
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	I said "Obviously I'm not in the area now but I'm on my way back in to the city to deal with the issue," and I left my sister's home, we were having pre-Christmas dinner, I left my sister's home and made my way back into the city, but before I got to the city I had stopped at Home Depot and picked up some space heaters and proceeded to the property. Q. Where does your sister live? A. Canton. Q. Each apartment must have its own furnace, right, is that right, you tell me?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	inspectors about and I'd like to put them in the unit, and she said "I don't want everything's fine here." She said "Everything's fine?" I said "Everything's fine?" I said "They tell me the heat's out here and I'd like to come in." She said "No, you can't. Everything's fine." Q. Was she alone? Did you see any others in the apartment? A. There were others in the apartment. I didn't know obviously I never got through the front door, but I knew obviously there were other people there.	72
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	I said "Obviously I'm not in the area now but I'm on my way back in to the city to deal with the issue," and I left my sister's home, we were having pre-Christmas dinner, I left my sister's home and made my way back into the city, but before I got to the city I had stopped at Home Depot and picked up some space heaters and proceeded to the property. Q. Where does your sister live? A. Canton. Q. Each apartment must have its own furnace,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	inspectors about and I'd like to put them in the unit, and she said "I don't want everything's fine here." She said "Everything's fine." I said "Everything's fine?" I said "They tell me the heat's out here and I'd like to come in." She said "No, you can't. Everything's fine." Q. Was she alone? Did you see any others in the apartment? A. There were others in the apartment. I didn't know obviously I never got through the front door, but I knew obviously there	72
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	I said "Obviously I'm not in the area now but I'm on my way back in to the city to deal with the issue," and I left my sister's home, we were having pre-Christmas dinner, I left my sister's home and made my way back into the city, but before I got to the city I had stopped at Home Depot and picked up some space heaters and proceeded to the property. Q. Where does your sister live? A. Canton. Q. Each apartment must have its own furnace, right, is that right, you tell me? A. They do, yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	inspectors about and I'd like to put them in the unit, and she said "I don't want everything's fine here." She said "Everything's fine?" I said "Everything's fine?" I said "They tell me the heat's out here and I'd like to come in." She said "No, you can't. Everything's fine." Q. Was she alone? Did you see any others in the apartment? A. There were others in the apartment. I didn't know obviously I never got through the front door, but I knew obviously there were other people there. Q. Anybody that you recognize?	72
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	I said "Obviously I'm not in the area now but I'm on my way back in to the city to deal with the issue," and I left my sister's home, we were having pre-Christmas dinner, I left my sister's home and made my way back into the city, but before I got to the city I had stopped at Home Depot and picked up some space heaters and proceeded to the property. Q. Where does your sister live? A. Canton. Q. Each apartment must have its own furnace, right, is that right, you tell me? A. They do, yes. Q. How old was the unit that heated	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	inspectors about and I'd like to put them in the unit, and she said "I don't want everything's fine here." She said "Everything's fine." I said "Everything's fine?" I said "They tell me the heat's out here and I'd like to come in." She said "No, you can't. Everything's fine." Q. Was she alone? Did you see any others in the apartment? A. There were others in the apartment. I didn't know obviously I never got through the front door, but I knew obviously there were other people there. Q. Anybody that you recognize? A. Like I said, I didn't get through the front	72
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	I said "Obviously I'm not in the area now but I'm on my way back in to the city to deal with the issue," and I left my sister's home, we were having pre-Christmas dinner, I left my sister's home and made my way back into the city, but before I got to the city I had stopped at Home Depot and picked up some space heaters and proceeded to the property. Q. Where does your sister live? A. Canton. Q. Each apartment must have its own furnace, right, is that right, you tell me? A. They do, yes. Q. How old was the unit that heated Ms. O'Shea's apartment?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	inspectors about and I'd like to put them in the unit, and she said "I don't want everything's fine here." She said "Everything's fine." I said "Everything's fine?" I said "They tell me the heat's out here and I'd like to come in." She said "No, you can't. Everything's fine." Q. Was she alone? Did you see any others in the apartment? A. There were others in the apartment. I didn't know obviously I never got through the front door, but I knew obviously there were other people there. Q. Anybody that you recognize? A. Like I said, I didn't get through the front door. She just kept it open maybe two or	72
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	I said "Obviously I'm not in the area now but I'm on my way back in to the city to deal with the issue," and I left my sister's home, we were having pre-Christmas dinner, I left my sister's home and made my way back into the city, but before I got to the city I had stopped at Home Depot and picked up some space heaters and proceeded to the property. Q. Where does your sister live? A. Canton. Q. Each apartment must have its own furnace, right, is that right, you tell me? A. They do, yes. Q. How old was the unit that heated Ms. O'Shea's apartment? A. It wasn't that old. I want to say maybe	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	inspectors about and I'd like to put them in the unit, and she said "I don't want everything's fine here." She said "Everything's fine." I said "Everything's fine?" I said "They tell me the heat's out here and I'd like to come in." She said "No, you can't. Everything's fine." Q. Was she alone? Did you see any others in the apartment? A. There were others in the apartment. I didn't know obviously I never got through the front door, but I knew obviously there were other people there. Q. Anybody that you recognize? A. Like I said, I didn't get through the front door. She just kept it open maybe two or three inches. She never even fully opened	72
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	I said "Obviously I'm not in the area now but I'm on my way back in to the city to deal with the issue," and I left my sister's home, we were having pre-Christmas dinner, I left my sister's home and made my way back into the city, but before I got to the city I had stopped at Home Depot and picked up some space heaters and proceeded to the property. Q. Where does your sister live? A. Canton. Q. Each apartment must have its own furnace, right, is that right, you tell me? A. They do, yes. Q. How old was the unit that heated Ms. O'Shea's apartment? A. It wasn't that old. I want to say maybe eight years old.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	inspectors about and I'd like to put them in the unit, and she said "I don't want everything's fine here." She said "Everything's fine?" I said "Everything's fine?" I said "They tell me the heat's out here and I'd like to come in." She said "No, you can't. Everything's fine." Q. Was she alone? Did you see any others in the apartment? A. There were others in the apartment. I didn't know obviously I never got through the front door, but I knew obviously there were other people there. Q. Anybody that you recognize? A. Like I said, I didn't get through the front door. She just kept it open maybe two or three inches. She never even fully opened it.	72
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	I said "Obviously I'm not in the area now but I'm on my way back in to the city to deal with the issue," and I left my sister's home, we were having pre-Christmas dinner, I left my sister's home and made my way back into the city, but before I got to the city I had stopped at Home Depot and picked up some space heaters and proceeded to the property. Q. Where does your sister live? A. Canton. Q. Each apartment must have its own furnace, right, is that right, you tell me? A. They do, yes. Q. How old was the unit that heated Ms. O'Shea's apartment? A. It wasn't that old. I want to say maybe eight years old. Q. Had you had previous problems with it?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	inspectors about and I'd like to put them in the unit, and she said "I don't want everything's fine here." She said "Everything's fine." I said "Everything's fine?" I said "They tell me the heat's out here and I'd like to come in." She said "No, you can't. Everything's fine." Q. Was she alone? Did you see any others in the apartment? A. There were others in the apartment. I didn't know obviously I never got through the front door, but I knew obviously there were other people there. Q. Anybody that you recognize? A. Like I said, I didn't get through the front door. She just kept it open maybe two or three inches. She never even fully opened it. Q. Is it your understanding that Ms. O'Shea or	72
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	I said "Obviously I'm not in the area now but I'm on my way back in to the city to deal with the issue," and I left my sister's home, we were having pre-Christmas dinner, I left my sister's home and made my way back into the city, but before I got to the city I had stopped at Home Depot and picked up some space heaters and proceeded to the property. Q. Where does your sister live? A. Canton. Q. Each apartment must have its own furnace, right, is that right, you tell me? A. They do, yes. Q. How old was the unit that heated Ms. O'Shea's apartment? A. It wasn't that old. I want to say maybe eight years old. Q. Had you had previous problems with it? A. No. Q. Was there any further conversation with Mr. O'Donnell besides what you described?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	inspectors about and I'd like to put them in the unit, and she said "I don't want everything's fine here." She said "Everything's fine." I said "Everything's fine?" I said "They tell me the heat's out here and I'd like to come in." She said "No, you can't. Everything's fine." Q. Was she alone? Did you see any others in the apartment? A. There were others in the apartment. I didn't know obviously I never got through the front door, but I knew obviously there were other people there. Q. Anybody that you recognize? A. Like I said, I didn't get through the front door. She just kept it open maybe two or three inches. She never even fully opened it. Q. Is it your understanding that Ms. O'Shea or one of her family members made a complaint	72
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	I said "Obviously I'm not in the area now but I'm on my way back in to the city to deal with the issue," and I left my sister's home, we were having pre-Christmas dinner, I left my sister's home and made my way back into the city, but before I got to the city I had stopped at Home Depot and picked up some space heaters and proceeded to the property. Q. Where does your sister live? A. Canton. Q. Each apartment must have its own furnace, right, is that right, you tell me? A. They do, yes. Q. How old was the unit that heated Ms. O'Shea's apartment? A. It wasn't that old. I want to say maybe eight years old. Q. Had you had previous problems with it? A. No. Q. Was there any further conversation with Mr. O'Donnell besides what you described? A. Yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	inspectors about and I'd like to put them in the unit, and she said "I don't want everything's fine here." She said "Everything's fine?" I said "Everything's fine?" I said "They tell me the heat's out here and I'd like to come in." She said "No, you can't. Everything's fine." Q. Was she alone? Did you see any others in the apartment? A. There were others in the apartment. I didn't know obviously I never got through the front door, but I knew obviously there were other people there. Q. Anybody that you recognize? A. Like I said, I didn't get through the front door. She just kept it open maybe two or three inches. She never even fully opened it. Q. Is it your understanding that Ms. O'Shea or one of her family members made a complaint to ISD about the lack of heat? A. Yes. Q. Tell me what happened next.	72
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	I said "Obviously I'm not in the area now but I'm on my way back in to the city to deal with the issue," and I left my sister's home, we were having pre-Christmas dinner, I left my sister's home and made my way back into the city, but before I got to the city I had stopped at Home Depot and picked up some space heaters and proceeded to the property. Q. Where does your sister live? A. Canton. Q. Each apartment must have its own furnace, right, is that right, you tell me? A. They do, yes. Q. How old was the unit that heated Ms. O'Shea's apartment? A. It wasn't that old. I want to say maybe eight years old. Q. Had you had previous problems with it? A. No. Q. Was there any further conversation with Mr. O'Donnell besides what you described?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	inspectors about and I'd like to put them in the unit, and she said "I don't want everything's fine here." She said "Everything's fine." I said "Everything's fine?" I said "They tell me the heat's out here and I'd like to come in." She said "No, you can't. Everything's fine." Q. Was she alone? Did you see any others in the apartment? A. There were others in the apartment. I didn't know obviously I never got through the front door, but I knew obviously there were other people there. Q. Anybody that you recognize? A. Like I said, I didn't get through the front door. She just kept it open maybe two or three inches. She never even fully opened it. Q. Is it your understanding that Ms. O'Shea or one of her family members made a complaint to ISD about the lack of heat? A. Yes.	72

Γ	D		Page 75
	Page 73		
1	the apartment, I heard you have no heat. I	1	furnace?
2	have these space heaters I just purchased.	2	A. I couldn't get into the basement.
3	Obviously I want you to keep warm." "I	3	Q. Why is that?
1 4	don't need any space heaters. Everything is	4	A. Doors were locked.
5	fine. I have the gas stove on."	5	Q. You don't have keys to the doors? Well, I
6	Q. What was your response to that?	6	guess my question is, do you need to enter
7	A. "Mrs. O'Shea, listen, I need to get into the	7	Ms. O'Shea's apartment in order to access
8	apartment, and I really wish that you would	8	the basement?
9	take these space heaters," and she said "No,	9	A. That's one way of accessing the basement,
10	everything's fine."	10	but no, you can access the basement from the
11	Q. You hadn't had any previous problems with	11	back common hallway.
12	Ms. O'Shea, correct?	12	Q. So why didn't you access the basement via
13	A. No, just what I had mentioned earlier. I	13	that route?
14	had some concerns about who was living there	14	A. The back door was locked. The screen door
15	and who wasn't living there and any	15	was locked and the back door was locked.
16	shenanigans that were going on down there, I	16	Q. That door is not a part of any particular
17	was hearing different stories, but I was	17	tenant's apartment, correct?
18	attempting to affirm some of them.	18	A. Correct.
19	Q. I think you said earlier this was the first	19	Q. You don't have keys to those doors?
20	complaint that she made about you to ISD	20	A. No. The like I said, the screen door was
21	that you're aware of?	21	locked. For the most part the only one that
22	A. Yes.	22	really used that back door was Mrs. O'Shea
23	Q. You hadn't initiated any kind of actions	23	because it went out on to a porch into the
24	against Ms. O'Shea up to this point in her	24	yard and she was obviously an older woman
	Page 74		Page 76
1	1	1	and it was kind of her turf, if you will.
1	tenancy, correct?	2	Q. So the screen door has one of those switches
2	A. No.Q. So what did you do after that?	3	that you turn the lock, but it doesn't have
3	A. What can you do at that hour Saturday? I	4	a key to go with it?
4 5	went home and I sat and I thought and I said	5	A. Right, and the back door was locked too
6	"Well, I'm going to call Stephen O'Donnell."	6	because that is always locked.
7	Q. About what time was it now?	7	Q. Well you must have had a key to that door,
8	A. I don't know, 8:30, maybe nine o'clock.	8	wouldn't you?
	Q. Did you call him?	9	A. No.
10	A. I did.	10	O. Don't you need as a landlord to be able to
11	O. What was the substance of that conversation?	11	get access to your building for all kinds of
12	A. I called him on the cell phone and he said	12	reasons?
13	to me "Lincoln, what do you want me to do?"	13	A. I guess at some point in time the lock was
14	"What do I want you to do? I have these	14	changed. I don't know if one of
15	space heaters, you're telling me there's no	15	Mrs. O'Shea's son's changed it or what.
16	heat down there, I'd like to get these space	16	O. Did you ask Ms. O'Shea for access to the
17	heaters into the unit. We discussed this,	17	basement aside from coming into her
18	you told me it would happen." "Listen,	18	apartment to put in space heaters?
19	Lincoln, I'm at the Hanover Mall. I'm	19	A. Yes, I said "I'd like to get in. I want to
20	and the second of the second o	20	go down into the basement." She said "No,
20	1-9. There's nothing I can do for you!"	21	not now."

22

23

do? There's nothing I can do for you."

Q. Did you go down and take a look at the

Q. Where is her furnace located?

A. In the basement.

21

22

23

24

not now."

access at another time?

24 A. No, but I did call her again.

Q. Did she tell you that she would give you

Page 79 Page 77 that if they were there earlier that they Q. When was that? 1 1 would follow-up and meet me at the property. A. The following day, and actually I spoke to 2 2 Stephen O'Donnell that night, and when he In fact, I requested Stephen O'Donnell 3 3 4 please come down and meet me at the told me that there wasn't anything he could 4 5 do because he was Christmas shopping I was a 5 Q. They're there at the request of the tenant little upset about that, and then I sat and 6 6 thought for a little bit and I ended up 7 originally, that's your understanding, 7 8 calling the mayor's 24 hour service here at 8 City Hall and asked who the inspector was on A. I guess that's how it happened. 9 9 10 O. The tenant represents that she's happy, what 10 further could they do for you? Q. The Constituent's Service Hotline, I think 11 11 A. I don't know, that's their job. 12 they call it? 12 Q. Was your concern that you were going to be 13 A. Yes, I called that evening. 13 liable in some way with ISD for something Q. Who did they say was on duty? 14 14 A. They didn't tell me. They said we'll have 15 that Ms. O'Shea was not permitting you to 15 16 address? someone call you. 16 A. No, I was just trying to be a good landlord. Q. Did anybody call you? 17 17 Q. So you were trying to keep Ms. O'Shea happy? 18 18 A. Yes. 19 A. Sure. 19 O. Who was that? 20 O. I'll show you another document. There's A. I forget the gentleman's name. Nally maybe. 20 George's copy and one for you. Do you 21 O. Paul Nally? 21 recognize that document? (Indicating.) 22 22 A. Maybe, I forget. I can't honestly answer 23 A. Yes, I do. 23 that. Q. What do you recognize it as? Q. What did he tell you? 24 24 Page 80 Page 78 A. It's a City of Boston Inspectional Services A. At this point in time it's probably 11:30 at 1 Department Code Violation or Notice of night, "Lincoln, there's nothing we can do 2 2 3 Violation and it's of an emergency nature. if she doesn't give you access." I said 3 "Well, you know, obviously I have some Q. When did you first see this document? 4 5 A. I don't know. 5 concerns here, you know. I'm trying to Q. Was it posted when you arrived at the 6 mitigate and resolve the problem and." 6 Q. Did you disagree with that statement that 7 property that evening? 7 8 A. No. 8 there was nothing that they could do for Q. Do you know if you saw it on December 23? you? What would you have liked them to do? 9 9 A. No. A. Earlier in the evening I would anticipate 10 10 that they would have gotten me some sort of Q. I don't know, I'm looking for you to tell 11 11 me. In your experience how do you normally 12 access into there if there was a pressing 12 receive this type of document? 13 issue with respect to the heat that, you 13 A. Normally it would be -- something like this know, in their official capacity that they 14 14 would have been able to get Mrs. O'Shea to would be served by a constable. 15 15 Q. But you don't recall how this document say "Yeah, you know, we need to get in here 16 16 reached you or when? 17 and resolve this." 17 18 A. No. I know I never received it on Q. Do you mean by force of persuasion or are 18 December 23, I know that. you suggesting that they have some sort of 19 19 20 Q. Do you know when you did receive it? lease power that could compel her to let you 20 into her apartment despite her objections? A. I don't. 21 21 Q. Does this document appear to be related to 22 A. To be honest with you, I'm not familiar with 22

23

24

what power the inspector has or what he or

she may have. It would just stand to reason

23

24 A. Yes.

the events that we just described?

and the same of the same

			Page 83
	Page 81		
1	Q. This is actually, I guess, a three-page	1	furnace. Clean soot from forced hot air
2	document. I'm looking at the first page	2	vents inside unit, bathroom, living room and
3	under the "Violation" heading, it says "BFD	3	right bedroom." First of all, did I read
4	shut down furnace due to soot build up." Do	4	that accurately? In other words, is that
5	you have an understanding as to whether the	5	what it says?
<i>5</i>	fire department was present on the scene	6	A. Yes.
7	that day?	7	Q. Did you have an opportunity to examine the
8	A. My understanding was the fire department was	8	furnace and the vents and so forth?
9	there.	9	A. I never got into the unit. I eventually did
	Q. Do you know who summonsed the fire	10	get into the basement.
10	department?	11	Q. You never did get into the unit?
11	A. No, nor did I ever receive any abatement	12	A. No, not for sometime thereafter.
12	order or anything from the fire department,	13	Q. When you examined the furnace did it in fact
13	so I don't know whether they were there or	14	have soot buildup?
14	they weren't there.	15	A I can't comment. I'm not an HVAC guy.
15	Q. Did you return to your home at some point on	16	O Did you have a contractor who serviced the
16	December 23?	17	furnace for you as a result of the notice?
17	A. Yes.	18	A I replaced the furnace.
18	A. Yes. O. At Willis Street?	19	Q. Did your contractor tell you that there was
19	`	20	no soot buildup?
20	A. Yes. Q. If you look at Page 2, which is the flip	21	A. He told me that the furnace needed to be
21	side of the first page, would you agree with	22	replaced.
22	me that it indicates that this was served by	23	Q. Was anything ever done regarding the
23	leaving a copy at your residence, which is	24	remaining issues listed in No. 1 which would
24	leaving a copy at your residence,		
	Page 82	٠.	Page 84
1	listed on the front of the sheet as 6 Willis	1	be the cleaning soot from the vents inside
1	Street, it says it was posted interior front	2	the unit, bathroom, living room and bedroom?
2	hall door. Do you recall if that was in	3	A. Yes.
3	fact posted at that location when you	4	Q. Who did that for you?
4	fact posted at that location when you	5	A I hired a contractor.
5	returned to your home?	6	Q. Was it the same individual who did the
6	A. It was not.Q. Do you know Leslie Cristos, the individual	7	furnace?
7	Q. Do you know Lesile Cristos, the individual	8	A. No.
8	whose name is signed on this document?	9	O Did they ever tell you if that was in fact
9	A. No.Q. You hadn't had past dealings with Inspector	10	accurate, that there was soot in the vents?
10	The state of the s	11	Δ They didn't say one way or the other. I
11	44	12	guess my course of action was to resolve any
12	1 111 - t	13	problems that existed down there and made
13		14	the necessary calls to resolve it.
14		15	O No. 2 in the violations list has to do with
15	A. Yes.	16	minimum temperature requirements and it
16		17	records temperatures that Inspector Cristos
17	1-0	18	1 1 1 1 4 4 4 6 6 6 7 7 7
18	Q. Was it within the same week.	19	
19	A. Within a couple of days, yes.	20	Δ Ves
20	Q. I'm looking again at the "Violation"	21	O Then No. 3 is on the third page and it says
21		22	"No working smoke detectors inside unit,
22		23	rear common area hall, first and second
23		24	
24	has goot huildun. Also renair/reniace		

		Τ	
	Page 85		Page 87
1	Was that accurate that there were no working	1	A. Probably sometime in the fall. I can't give
2	smoke detectors in those areas?	2	you an exact date to be honest with you.
3	A. No, there were working smoke detectors in	3	Q. So you know that they were working at some
4	the area. Obviously there were batteries in	4	point in the fall but you don't know if they
5	there. I don't know what happened to the	5	were working or not on December 23?
6	batteries, if anything, but there were	6	A. I believe they were working and I believe
7	detectors there, though.	7	they were there, yes.
8	Q. You know there were detectors but you don't	8	Q. On what basis do you believe that they were
9	know if they were working?	9	working?
10	A. They were working when I put them in and	10	A. When I was on the property I check them.
11	obviously they were working when there was	11	Not that I was there every week, but when I
12	an inspection done on the property and I	12	had occasion to be at the property I would
13	don't know if they were working I can	13	grab a broomstick or whatever and make sure
14	only assume that they were in fact working	14	that the smoke detectors were working in the
15	as their intended use when they were	15	common areas and that's the best I can do.
16	installed on December 23.	16	Q. Sure, but given that, it may be that they
17	Q. When were they installed?	17	ceased functioning sometime between the last
18	A. I don't know.	18	time you poked it with a broomstick and
19	Q. The inspection that you mention was in	19	December 23, right?
20	February, is that right?	20	A. I can't you know, I wasn't down there
21	A. Which inspection?	21	December 23. I don't check the smoke
22	Q. You had just mentioned an inspection earlier	22	detectors every single day.
23	in which the property was certified, is that	23	Q. Do you have any reason to believe that any
24	for Section 8 purposes?	24	of the violations that Inspector Cristos
	* *	l	*
	D 0/		D 00
	Page 86		Page 88
1	A. Yes, there was Section 8 and there was also	1	wrote up on December 23 were inaccurate?
2	A. Yes, there was Section 8 and there was also Inspectional Services Department inspected	2	wrote up on December 23 were inaccurate? A. Do I believe they were inaccurate?
2 3	A. Yes, there was Section 8 and there was also Inspectional Services Department inspected the property under CMR's for habitability.	2 3	wrote up on December 23 were inaccurate? A. Do I believe they were inaccurate? Q. Right.
2 3 4	A. Yes, there was Section 8 and there was also Inspectional Services Department inspected the property under CMR's for habitability.Q. If I could direct your attention to	2 3 4	wrote up on December 23 were inaccurate? A. Do I believe they were inaccurate? Q. Right. A. Obviously the heating system was not working
2 3 4 5	 A. Yes, there was Section 8 and there was also Inspectional Services Department inspected the property under CMR's for habitability. Q. If I could direct your attention to Exhibit 1, which was your interrogatory 	2 3 4 5	wrote up on December 23 were inaccurate? A. Do I believe they were inaccurate? Q. Right. A. Obviously the heating system was not working on December 23, we know that based on what
2 3 4	 A. Yes, there was Section 8 and there was also Inspectional Services Department inspected the property under CMR's for habitability. Q. If I could direct your attention to Exhibit 1, which was your interrogatory answers, and at Page 3, Question No. 3 	2 3 4	wrote up on December 23 were inaccurate? A. Do I believe they were inaccurate? Q. Right. A. Obviously the heating system was not working on December 23, we know that based on what the Inspector O'Donnell had told me. With
2 3 4 5 6 7	 A. Yes, there was Section 8 and there was also Inspectional Services Department inspected the property under CMR's for habitability. Q. If I could direct your attention to Exhibit 1, which was your interrogatory answers, and at Page 3, Question No. 3 was I'm sorry, Question No. 4, "Please 	2 3 4 5 6 7	wrote up on December 23 were inaccurate? A. Do I believe they were inaccurate? Q. Right. A. Obviously the heating system was not working on December 23, we know that based on what the Inspector O'Donnell had told me. With respect to Line Item No. 2, based on the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 A. Yes, there was Section 8 and there was also Inspectional Services Department inspected the property under CMR's for habitability. Q. If I could direct your attention to Exhibit 1, which was your interrogatory answers, and at Page 3, Question No. 3 was I'm sorry, Question No. 4, "Please provide the date of inspection and 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	wrote up on December 23 were inaccurate? A. Do I believe they were inaccurate? Q. Right. A. Obviously the heating system was not working on December 23, we know that based on what the Inspector O'Donnell had told me. With respect to Line Item No. 2, based on the temperature, I guess it is what it is. I
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 A. Yes, there was Section 8 and there was also Inspectional Services Department inspected the property under CMR's for habitability. Q. If I could direct your attention to Exhibit 1, which was your interrogatory answers, and at Page 3, Question No. 3 was I'm sorry, Question No. 4, "Please provide the date of inspection and certification of the condition of the 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	wrote up on December 23 were inaccurate? A. Do I believe they were inaccurate? Q. Right. A. Obviously the heating system was not working on December 23, we know that based on what the Inspector O'Donnell had told me. With respect to Line Item No. 2, based on the temperature, I guess it is what it is. I have no idea.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 A. Yes, there was Section 8 and there was also Inspectional Services Department inspected the property under CMR's for habitability. Q. If I could direct your attention to Exhibit 1, which was your interrogatory answers, and at Page 3, Question No. 3 was I'm sorry, Question No. 4, "Please provide the date of inspection and certification of the condition of the property as described in Paragraph 12 of the 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	wrote up on December 23 were inaccurate? A. Do I believe they were inaccurate? Q. Right. A. Obviously the heating system was not working on December 23, we know that based on what the Inspector O'Donnell had told me. With respect to Line Item No. 2, based on the temperature, I guess it is what it is. I have no idea. Q. So there were issues
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 A. Yes, there was Section 8 and there was also Inspectional Services Department inspected the property under CMR's for habitability. Q. If I could direct your attention to Exhibit 1, which was your interrogatory answers, and at Page 3, Question No. 3 was I'm sorry, Question No. 4, "Please provide the date of inspection and certification of the condition of the property as described in Paragraph 12 of the complainant's complaint," and the answer is 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	wrote up on December 23 were inaccurate? A. Do I believe they were inaccurate? Q. Right. A. Obviously the heating system was not working on December 23, we know that based on what the Inspector O'Donnell had told me. With respect to Line Item No. 2, based on the temperature, I guess it is what it is. I have no idea. Q. So there were issues A. I can just take it for face value of what it
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A. Yes, there was Section 8 and there was also Inspectional Services Department inspected the property under CMR's for habitability. Q. If I could direct your attention to Exhibit 1, which was your interrogatory answers, and at Page 3, Question No. 3 was I'm sorry, Question No. 4, "Please provide the date of inspection and certification of the condition of the property as described in Paragraph 12 of the complainant's complaint," and the answer is February 6, 2000. Is that the inspection	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	wrote up on December 23 were inaccurate? A. Do I believe they were inaccurate? Q. Right. A. Obviously the heating system was not working on December 23, we know that based on what the Inspector O'Donnell had told me. With respect to Line Item No. 2, based on the temperature, I guess it is what it is. I have no idea. Q. So there were issues A. I can just take it for face value of what it is. I was trying to resolve the problem
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Yes, there was Section 8 and there was also Inspectional Services Department inspected the property under CMR's for habitability. Q. If I could direct your attention to Exhibit 1, which was your interrogatory answers, and at Page 3, Question No. 3 was I'm sorry, Question No. 4, "Please provide the date of inspection and certification of the condition of the property as described in Paragraph 12 of the complainant's complaint," and the answer is February 6, 2000. Is that the inspection that you just referred to?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	wrote up on December 23 were inaccurate? A. Do I believe they were inaccurate? Q. Right. A. Obviously the heating system was not working on December 23, we know that based on what the Inspector O'Donnell had told me. With respect to Line Item No. 2, based on the temperature, I guess it is what it is. I have no idea. Q. So there were issues A. I can just take it for face value of what it is. I was trying to resolve the problem down there and mitigate any problems that
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 A. Yes, there was Section 8 and there was also Inspectional Services Department inspected the property under CMR's for habitability. Q. If I could direct your attention to Exhibit 1, which was your interrogatory answers, and at Page 3, Question No. 3 was I'm sorry, Question No. 4, "Please provide the date of inspection and certification of the condition of the property as described in Paragraph 12 of the complainant's complaint," and the answer is February 6, 2000. Is that the inspection that you just referred to? A. Yes. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	wrote up on December 23 were inaccurate? A. Do I believe they were inaccurate? Q. Right. A. Obviously the heating system was not working on December 23, we know that based on what the Inspector O'Donnell had told me. With respect to Line Item No. 2, based on the temperature, I guess it is what it is. I have no idea. Q. So there were issues A. I can just take it for face value of what it is. I was trying to resolve the problem down there and mitigate any problems that were there on December 23.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 A. Yes, there was Section 8 and there was also Inspectional Services Department inspected the property under CMR's for habitability. Q. If I could direct your attention to Exhibit 1, which was your interrogatory answers, and at Page 3, Question No. 3 was I'm sorry, Question No. 4, "Please provide the date of inspection and certification of the condition of the property as described in Paragraph 12 of the complainant's complaint," and the answer is February 6, 2000. Is that the inspection that you just referred to? A. Yes. Q. So you know that the smoke detectors were 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	wrote up on December 23 were inaccurate? A. Do I believe they were inaccurate? Q. Right. A. Obviously the heating system was not working on December 23, we know that based on what the Inspector O'Donnell had told me. With respect to Line Item No. 2, based on the temperature, I guess it is what it is. I have no idea. Q. So there were issues A. I can just take it for face value of what it is. I was trying to resolve the problem down there and mitigate any problems that were there on December 23. Q. So aside from any difficulties that you had
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 A. Yes, there was Section 8 and there was also Inspectional Services Department inspected the property under CMR's for habitability. Q. If I could direct your attention to Exhibit 1, which was your interrogatory answers, and at Page 3, Question No. 3 was I'm sorry, Question No. 4, "Please provide the date of inspection and certification of the condition of the property as described in Paragraph 12 of the complainant's complaint," and the answer is February 6, 2000. Is that the inspection that you just referred to? A. Yes. Q. So you know that the smoke detectors were working approximately ten months prior to 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	wrote up on December 23 were inaccurate? A. Do I believe they were inaccurate? Q. Right. A. Obviously the heating system was not working on December 23, we know that based on what the Inspector O'Donnell had told me. With respect to Line Item No. 2, based on the temperature, I guess it is what it is. I have no idea. Q. So there were issues A. I can just take it for face value of what it is. I was trying to resolve the problem down there and mitigate any problems that were there on December 23. Q. So aside from any difficulties that you had remedying the problem, you don't dispute
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 A. Yes, there was Section 8 and there was also Inspectional Services Department inspected the property under CMR's for habitability. Q. If I could direct your attention to Exhibit 1, which was your interrogatory answers, and at Page 3, Question No. 3 was I'm sorry, Question No. 4, "Please provide the date of inspection and certification of the condition of the property as described in Paragraph 12 of the complainant's complaint," and the answer is February 6, 2000. Is that the inspection that you just referred to? A. Yes. Q. So you know that the smoke detectors were working approximately ten months prior to the date of this notice of violation, 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	wrote up on December 23 were inaccurate? A. Do I believe they were inaccurate? Q. Right. A. Obviously the heating system was not working on December 23, we know that based on what the Inspector O'Donnell had told me. With respect to Line Item No. 2, based on the temperature, I guess it is what it is. I have no idea. Q. So there were issues A. I can just take it for face value of what it is. I was trying to resolve the problem down there and mitigate any problems that were there on December 23. Q. So aside from any difficulties that you had remedying the problem, you don't dispute that there was a problem?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 A. Yes, there was Section 8 and there was also Inspectional Services Department inspected the property under CMR's for habitability. Q. If I could direct your attention to Exhibit 1, which was your interrogatory answers, and at Page 3, Question No. 3 was I'm sorry, Question No. 4, "Please provide the date of inspection and certification of the condition of the property as described in Paragraph 12 of the complainant's complaint," and the answer is February 6, 2000. Is that the inspection that you just referred to? A. Yes. Q. So you know that the smoke detectors were working approximately ten months prior to the date of this notice of violation, correct? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	wrote up on December 23 were inaccurate? A. Do I believe they were inaccurate? Q. Right. A. Obviously the heating system was not working on December 23, we know that based on what the Inspector O'Donnell had told me. With respect to Line Item No. 2, based on the temperature, I guess it is what it is. I have no idea. Q. So there were issues A. I can just take it for face value of what it is. I was trying to resolve the problem down there and mitigate any problems that were there on December 23. Q. So aside from any difficulties that you had remedying the problem, you don't dispute that there was a problem? A. There was obviously a problem, yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 A. Yes, there was Section 8 and there was also Inspectional Services Department inspected the property under CMR's for habitability. Q. If I could direct your attention to Exhibit 1, which was your interrogatory answers, and at Page 3, Question No. 3 was I'm sorry, Question No. 4, "Please provide the date of inspection and certification of the condition of the property as described in Paragraph 12 of the complainant's complaint," and the answer is February 6, 2000. Is that the inspection that you just referred to? A. Yes. Q. So you know that the smoke detectors were working approximately ten months prior to the date of this notice of violation, correct? A. Minimum. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	wrote up on December 23 were inaccurate? A. Do I believe they were inaccurate? Q. Right. A. Obviously the heating system was not working on December 23, we know that based on what the Inspector O'Donnell had told me. With respect to Line Item No. 2, based on the temperature, I guess it is what it is. I have no idea. Q. So there were issues A. I can just take it for face value of what it is. I was trying to resolve the problem down there and mitigate any problems that were there on December 23. Q. So aside from any difficulties that you had remedying the problem, you don't dispute that there was a problem? A. There was obviously a problem, yes. (Document dated 12/23/00 marked)
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 A. Yes, there was Section 8 and there was also Inspectional Services Department inspected the property under CMR's for habitability. Q. If I could direct your attention to Exhibit 1, which was your interrogatory answers, and at Page 3, Question No. 3 was I'm sorry, Question No. 4, "Please provide the date of inspection and certification of the condition of the property as described in Paragraph 12 of the complainant's complaint," and the answer is February 6, 2000. Is that the inspection that you just referred to? A. Yes. Q. So you know that the smoke detectors were working approximately ten months prior to the date of this notice of violation, correct? A. Minimum. Q. Had you tested the smoke detectors since 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	wrote up on December 23 were inaccurate? A. Do I believe they were inaccurate? Q. Right. A. Obviously the heating system was not working on December 23, we know that based on what the Inspector O'Donnell had told me. With respect to Line Item No. 2, based on the temperature, I guess it is what it is. I have no idea. Q. So there were issues A. I can just take it for face value of what it is. I was trying to resolve the problem down there and mitigate any problems that were there on December 23. Q. So aside from any difficulties that you had remedying the problem, you don't dispute that there was a problem? A. There was obviously a problem, yes. (Document dated 12/23/00 marked Exhibit No. 2 for Identification.)
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 A. Yes, there was Section 8 and there was also Inspectional Services Department inspected the property under CMR's for habitability. Q. If I could direct your attention to Exhibit 1, which was your interrogatory answers, and at Page 3, Question No. 3 was I'm sorry, Question No. 4, "Please provide the date of inspection and certification of the condition of the property as described in Paragraph 12 of the complainant's complaint," and the answer is February 6, 2000. Is that the inspection that you just referred to? A. Yes. Q. So you know that the smoke detectors were working approximately ten months prior to the date of this notice of violation, correct? A. Minimum. Q. Had you tested the smoke detectors since then? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	wrote up on December 23 were inaccurate? A. Do I believe they were inaccurate? Q. Right. A. Obviously the heating system was not working on December 23, we know that based on what the Inspector O'Donnell had told me. With respect to Line Item No. 2, based on the temperature, I guess it is what it is. I have no idea. Q. So there were issues A. I can just take it for face value of what it is. I was trying to resolve the problem down there and mitigate any problems that were there on December 23. Q. So aside from any difficulties that you had remedying the problem, you don't dispute that there was a problem? A. There was obviously a problem, yes. (Document dated 12/23/00 marked Exhibit No. 2 for Identification.) Q. We discussed this December 23 incident in
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 A. Yes, there was Section 8 and there was also Inspectional Services Department inspected the property under CMR's for habitability. Q. If I could direct your attention to Exhibit 1, which was your interrogatory answers, and at Page 3, Question No. 3 was I'm sorry, Question No. 4, "Please provide the date of inspection and certification of the condition of the property as described in Paragraph 12 of the complainant's complaint," and the answer is February 6, 2000. Is that the inspection that you just referred to? A. Yes. Q. So you know that the smoke detectors were working approximately ten months prior to the date of this notice of violation, correct? A. Minimum. Q. Had you tested the smoke detectors since then? A. Yes. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	wrote up on December 23 were inaccurate? A. Do I believe they were inaccurate? Q. Right. A. Obviously the heating system was not working on December 23, we know that based on what the Inspector O'Donnell had told me. With respect to Line Item No. 2, based on the temperature, I guess it is what it is. I have no idea. Q. So there were issues A. I can just take it for face value of what it is. I was trying to resolve the problem down there and mitigate any problems that were there on December 23. Q. So aside from any difficulties that you had remedying the problem, you don't dispute that there was a problem? A. There was obviously a problem, yes. (Document dated 12/23/00 marked Exhibit No. 2 for Identification.) Q. We discussed this December 23 incident in response to my question about what was the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 A. Yes, there was Section 8 and there was also Inspectional Services Department inspected the property under CMR's for habitability. Q. If I could direct your attention to Exhibit 1, which was your interrogatory answers, and at Page 3, Question No. 3 was I'm sorry, Question No. 4, "Please provide the date of inspection and certification of the condition of the property as described in Paragraph 12 of the complainant's complaint," and the answer is February 6, 2000. Is that the inspection that you just referred to? A. Yes. Q. So you know that the smoke detectors were working approximately ten months prior to the date of this notice of violation, correct? A. Minimum. Q. Had you tested the smoke detectors since then? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	wrote up on December 23 were inaccurate? A. Do I believe they were inaccurate? Q. Right. A. Obviously the heating system was not working on December 23, we know that based on what the Inspector O'Donnell had told me. With respect to Line Item No. 2, based on the temperature, I guess it is what it is. I have no idea. Q. So there were issues A. I can just take it for face value of what it is. I was trying to resolve the problem down there and mitigate any problems that were there on December 23. Q. So aside from any difficulties that you had remedying the problem, you don't dispute that there was a problem? A. There was obviously a problem, yes. (Document dated 12/23/00 marked Exhibit No. 2 for Identification.) Q. We discussed this December 23 incident in

			Page 91
	Page 89		
1	which arose prior to this one?	1	leak and repair."
2	A. With Mrs. O'Shea?	2	Q. Was that accurate, was there a leak in
3	Q. In 11 Newport Street.	3	Ms. Williams's pipes?
1 4	A. There was an issue prior to that with	4	A. No, it was a brand new sink, brand new
5	Palmira Williams, yes.	5	vanity prior to Ms. Williams moving in, and
6	Q. What was that all about?	6	as we previously discussed, the unit was
7	A. Again, it had to do with some it stemmed	7	inspected not only by the City of Boston
8	from the ongoing issue of people living	8	Inspectional Services Department with
9	there that shouldn't be living there, and it	9	respect to meeting the minimum standards of
10	just, I don't know if it was, just prior to	10	code violations but also the Boston Housing
i	this incident there was something going on	11	Authority, so it had two inspections and the
11	with Palmira Williams, I don't recall	12	apartment was brand spanking new.
12	exactly what it was.	13	Q. You would agree with me, wouldn't you, the
13	Q. Do you recall an issue about a bathroom sink	14	fact that there was no leak on February 6
14	with a leak from pipes?	15	doesn't mean that there was no leak on
15		16	December 20?
16	A. May very well be, yes. MR. CHERNETSKY: Go off for a	17	A. It's very difficult to reconcile that to be
17		18	quite honest with you. When you put in a
18	second. (Discussion off the record.)	19	brand new vanity and a brand new sink and
19	Q. How about, do you recall an issue around	20	you have a brand new unit, usually those
20	Q. How about, do you recan an issue around	21	type of things do not happen unless they're
21	that time in Ms. Williams's apartment	22	done intentionally.
22	related to dampness in one of the bedrooms?	23	Q. When did you first become aware of these
23	A. I don't recall. There may very well have	24	issues with her apartment?
24	been, yes.	27	issues with not aparents.
	Page 90		Page 92
1		1	A. I can't answer that.
1 2	Q. I'm going to put another document out for	2	Q. I know you testified that you don't recall
2	you. Do you recognize that document?	3	when you saw this document, but you somehow
3	(Indicating.)	4	became aware of these issues with the
4	A. Yes, I've seen this.	5	apartment?
5	Q. Do you recall when you first saw it?	6	A Sometime thereafter, ves.
6	A. I don't.	7	Q. How was it that you became aware?
7	Q. Now that take a moment, I guess, to look	8	A. They come into my possession somehow.
8	at it and then tell me if that refreshes	9	Q. Did you find a copy of this notice on your
9	your recollection at all of the problems	10	door at 6 Willis Street on December 20,
10	with Ms. Williams's apartment?	11	2000?
11	A. Yes.	12	A. No, not that I recall.
12	Q. What is your memory now that you've had a	13	Q. You became aware of these issues through
13	chance to look at that, aside from what you	14	some other means?
14	told me before?	15	A. Yes.
15	A. With respect to No. 1	16	Q. What were those?
16	Q. Just to clarify, I guess, there's two	17	A. I honestly they came into my possession
17	A. 1 and 2.	18	somehow, I can't answer that.
18	Q. So that's the second page of the document?	19	Q. Did Ms. Williams contact you about these
19	A. No, it's the first page.	1	
	11. 110, 100 tilo tilo pago.	120	nrohlems'/
20	O. Let me see if we have the same documents.	20	problems?
20 21	Q. Let me see if we have the same documents. Why don't you read it for us so it will be	21	A. No.
20 21 22	Q. Let me see if we have the same documents. Why don't you read it for us so it will be clear.	21 22	A. No. Q. At no point she contacted you about these
20 21	Q. Let me see if we have the same documents.Why don't you read it for us so it will be clear.A. With respect to No. 1, "Bathroom sink has an	21	A. No.

24 A. No.

active leak from pipes. Locate source of

	Page 93		Page 95
1	Q. So you must have become aware of them	1	Q. I don't know, it says N-a-t.
2	through the Inspectional Services, right?	2	A. I don't know what it is either, so I can't
3	A. Right, yes.	3	comment on it if I don't know what it is.
4	Q. How about the second of the after the	4	Q. It's a small flying insect of some type.
5	sink, which you just read for us, there's an	5	Did you observe any insects in the unit?
6	indication "Middle bedroom is infected with	6	A. The only insects that I observed flying
7	gnats," which I think is a misspelling,	7	around were from her empty beer bottles and
8	"from chronic dampness and an active leak in	8	wine bottles from the back porch.
	ceiling. Exterminate entire unit to	9	Q. That wasn't in the middle bedroom, though,
9	eliminate gnats throughout." Did you	10	right?
	inspect the premises after you became aware	11	A. No.
11		12	Q. Did you take a look at the middle bedroom?
12	of these issues, however it was that you became aware of them?	13	A. I must have. Like I said, there were a lot
13		14	of issues going on at that time. My main
14	A. At one point in time I did, yes.		
15	Q. Within the same week at least?	15	concern, obviously, was to get heat into the
16	A. Within two weeks I'd say. A lot was going	16	building. I must have. If that was
17	on at the property, again, at the end of	17	presented to me I'm sure I did.
18	December, around the holidays, with the no	18	Q. Did you observe an active leak in the
19	heat complaint, so I was down there actively	19	ceiling in the middle bedroom? A. I can't recall.
20	probably for a good couple of weeks.	20	
21	Q. What was the first time that you can recall	21	Q. How about water stains on the ceiling?
22	attempting to enter Ms. Williams's apartment	22	A. I don't recall.
23	to investigate these complaints?	23	Q. Did you observe that the ceiling was in
24	A. I can't tell you. Obviously it was the	24	danger of collapsing?
	Page 94		Page 96
		1	A. No.
1 2	latter part of December.	1	A. INU.
2 3	Q. She let you into the unit to take a look at	17	O Did you ever make any renairs in Ms
		2	Q. Did you ever make any repairs in Ms. Williams's apartment related to this notice
	these issues?	3	Williams's apartment related to this notice
4	these issues? A. Yes, I was with someone. I believe I may	3 4	Williams's apartment related to this notice of violation?
4 5	these issues? A. Yes, I was with someone. I believe I may have been with I can't answer that	3 4 5	Williams's apartment related to this notice of violation? A. Myself personally, no.
4 5 6	these issues? A. Yes, I was with someone. I believe I may have been with I can't answer that honestly. I was with someone.	3 4 5 6	Williams's apartment related to this notice of violation? A. Myself personally, no. Q. Did you cause any repairs to be made?
4 5 6 7	these issues? A. Yes, I was with someone. I believe I may have been with I can't answer that honestly. I was with someone. Q. It's not that she refused you entrance into	3 4 5 6 7	Williams's apartment related to this notice of violation? A. Myself personally, no. Q. Did you cause any repairs to be made? A. When I was given these notices of order,
4 5 6 7 8	these issues? A. Yes, I was with someone. I believe I may have been with I can't answer that honestly. I was with someone. Q. It's not that she refused you entrance into the unit as Ms. O'Shea had?	3 4 5 6 7 8	 Williams's apartment related to this notice of violation? A. Myself personally, no. Q. Did you cause any repairs to be made? A. When I was given these notices of order, obviously I engaged the services of vendors
4 5 6 7 8 9	these issues? A. Yes, I was with someone. I believe I may have been with I can't answer that honestly. I was with someone. Q. It's not that she refused you entrance into the unit as Ms. O'Shea had? A. She did deny me access to her unit on a	3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Williams's apartment related to this notice of violation? A. Myself personally, no. Q. Did you cause any repairs to be made? A. When I was given these notices of order, obviously I engaged the services of vendors and contractors and just gave it to them and
4 5 6 7 8 9 10	these issues? A. Yes, I was with someone. I believe I may have been with I can't answer that honestly. I was with someone. Q. It's not that she refused you entrance into the unit as Ms. O'Shea had? A. She did deny me access to her unit on a number of occasions, including possibly this	3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Williams's apartment related to this notice of violation? A. Myself personally, no. Q. Did you cause any repairs to be made? A. When I was given these notices of order, obviously I engaged the services of vendors and contractors and just gave it to them and said "Go through and do what needs to be
4 5 6 7 8 9 10	these issues? A. Yes, I was with someone. I believe I may have been with I can't answer that honestly. I was with someone. Q. It's not that she refused you entrance into the unit as Ms. O'Shea had? A. She did deny me access to her unit on a number of occasions, including possibly this one after the incident with Carlos Lima,	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Williams's apartment related to this notice of violation? A. Myself personally, no. Q. Did you cause any repairs to be made? A. When I was given these notices of order, obviously I engaged the services of vendors and contractors and just gave it to them and said "Go through and do what needs to be done."
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	these issues? A. Yes, I was with someone. I believe I may have been with I can't answer that honestly. I was with someone. Q. It's not that she refused you entrance into the unit as Ms. O'Shea had? A. She did deny me access to her unit on a number of occasions, including possibly this one after the incident with Carlos Lima, obviously I was pretty reluctant to go	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Williams's apartment related to this notice of violation? A. Myself personally, no. Q. Did you cause any repairs to be made? A. When I was given these notices of order, obviously I engaged the services of vendors and contractors and just gave it to them and said "Go through and do what needs to be done." Q. What did they do?
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	these issues? A. Yes, I was with someone. I believe I may have been with I can't answer that honestly. I was with someone. Q. It's not that she refused you entrance into the unit as Ms. O'Shea had? A. She did deny me access to her unit on a number of occasions, including possibly this one after the incident with Carlos Lima, obviously I was pretty reluctant to go there.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Williams's apartment related to this notice of violation? A. Myself personally, no. Q. Did you cause any repairs to be made? A. When I was given these notices of order, obviously I engaged the services of vendors and contractors and just gave it to them and said "Go through and do what needs to be done." Q. What did they do? A. I don't know. Obviously they addressed what
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	these issues? A. Yes, I was with someone. I believe I may have been with I can't answer that honestly. I was with someone. Q. It's not that she refused you entrance into the unit as Ms. O'Shea had? A. She did deny me access to her unit on a number of occasions, including possibly this one after the incident with Carlos Lima, obviously I was pretty reluctant to go there. Q. But that's several weeks after this so?	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Williams's apartment related to this notice of violation? A. Myself personally, no. Q. Did you cause any repairs to be made? A. When I was given these notices of order, obviously I engaged the services of vendors and contractors and just gave it to them and said "Go through and do what needs to be done." Q. What did they do?
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	these issues? A. Yes, I was with someone. I believe I may have been with I can't answer that honestly. I was with someone. Q. It's not that she refused you entrance into the unit as Ms. O'Shea had? A. She did deny me access to her unit on a number of occasions, including possibly this one after the incident with Carlos Lima, obviously I was pretty reluctant to go there. Q. But that's several weeks after this so? A. There was a little hostility there going on	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 Williams's apartment related to this notice of violation? A. Myself personally, no. Q. Did you cause any repairs to be made? A. When I was given these notices of order, obviously I engaged the services of vendors and contractors and just gave it to them and said "Go through and do what needs to be done." Q. What did they do? A. I don't know. Obviously they addressed what had to be done. I just gave it to them and
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	these issues? A. Yes, I was with someone. I believe I may have been with I can't answer that honestly. I was with someone. Q. It's not that she refused you entrance into the unit as Ms. O'Shea had? A. She did deny me access to her unit on a number of occasions, including possibly this one after the incident with Carlos Lima, obviously I was pretty reluctant to go there. Q. But that's several weeks after this so? A. There was a little hostility there going on because of a number of people living there	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Williams's apartment related to this notice of violation? A. Myself personally, no. Q. Did you cause any repairs to be made? A. When I was given these notices of order, obviously I engaged the services of vendors and contractors and just gave it to them and said "Go through and do what needs to be done." Q. What did they do? A. I don't know. Obviously they addressed what had to be done. I just gave it to them and said "This is what's out there. Work within."
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	these issues? A. Yes, I was with someone. I believe I may have been with I can't answer that honestly. I was with someone. Q. It's not that she refused you entrance into the unit as Ms. O'Shea had? A. She did deny me access to her unit on a number of occasions, including possibly this one after the incident with Carlos Lima, obviously I was pretty reluctant to go there. Q. But that's several weeks after this so? A. There was a little hostility there going on because of a number of people living there that shouldn't have been living there in	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Williams's apartment related to this notice of violation? A. Myself personally, no. Q. Did you cause any repairs to be made? A. When I was given these notices of order, obviously I engaged the services of vendors and contractors and just gave it to them and said "Go through and do what needs to be done." Q. What did they do? A. I don't know. Obviously they addressed what had to be done. I just gave it to them and said "This is what's out there. Work within." Q. Have you forgotten what they did in
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	these issues? A. Yes, I was with someone. I believe I may have been with I can't answer that honestly. I was with someone. Q. It's not that she refused you entrance into the unit as Ms. O'Shea had? A. She did deny me access to her unit on a number of occasions, including possibly this one after the incident with Carlos Lima, obviously I was pretty reluctant to go there. Q. But that's several weeks after this so? A. There was a little hostility there going on because of a number of people living there that shouldn't have been living there in violation of the lease.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 Williams's apartment related to this notice of violation? A. Myself personally, no. Q. Did you cause any repairs to be made? A. When I was given these notices of order, obviously I engaged the services of vendors and contractors and just gave it to them and said "Go through and do what needs to be done." Q. What did they do? A. I don't know. Obviously they addressed what had to be done. I just gave it to them and said "This is what's out there. Work within." Q. Have you forgotten what they did in particular or you never asked?
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	these issues? A. Yes, I was with someone. I believe I may have been with I can't answer that honestly. I was with someone. Q. It's not that she refused you entrance into the unit as Ms. O'Shea had? A. She did deny me access to her unit on a number of occasions, including possibly this one after the incident with Carlos Lima, obviously I was pretty reluctant to go there. Q. But that's several weeks after this so? A. There was a little hostility there going on because of a number of people living there that shouldn't have been living there in violation of the lease. Q. When you did get into the apartment, did you	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Williams's apartment related to this notice of violation? A. Myself personally, no. Q. Did you cause any repairs to be made? A. When I was given these notices of order, obviously I engaged the services of vendors and contractors and just gave it to them and said "Go through and do what needs to be done." Q. What did they do? A. I don't know. Obviously they addressed what had to be done. I just gave it to them and said "This is what's out there. Work within." Q. Have you forgotten what they did in
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	these issues? A. Yes, I was with someone. I believe I may have been with I can't answer that honestly. I was with someone. Q. It's not that she refused you entrance into the unit as Ms. O'Shea had? A. She did deny me access to her unit on a number of occasions, including possibly this one after the incident with Carlos Lima, obviously I was pretty reluctant to go there. Q. But that's several weeks after this so? A. There was a little hostility there going on because of a number of people living there that shouldn't have been living there in violation of the lease.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 Williams's apartment related to this notice of violation? A. Myself personally, no. Q. Did you cause any repairs to be made? A. When I was given these notices of order, obviously I engaged the services of vendors and contractors and just gave it to them and said "Go through and do what needs to be done." Q. What did they do? A. I don't know. Obviously they addressed what had to be done. I just gave it to them and said "This is what's out there. Work within." Q. Have you forgotten what they did in particular or you never asked? A. No, I had given them the violations that
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	these issues? A. Yes, I was with someone. I believe I may have been with I can't answer that honestly. I was with someone. Q. It's not that she refused you entrance into the unit as Ms. O'Shea had? A. She did deny me access to her unit on a number of occasions, including possibly this one after the incident with Carlos Lima, obviously I was pretty reluctant to go there. Q. But that's several weeks after this so? A. There was a little hostility there going on because of a number of people living there that shouldn't have been living there in violation of the lease. Q. When you did get into the apartment, did you observe a dampness problem in the middle	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Williams's apartment related to this notice of violation? A. Myself personally, no. Q. Did you cause any repairs to be made? A. When I was given these notices of order, obviously I engaged the services of vendors and contractors and just gave it to them and said "Go through and do what needs to be done." Q. What did they do? A. I don't know. Obviously they addressed what had to be done. I just gave it to them and said "This is what's out there. Work within." Q. Have you forgotten what they did in particular or you never asked? A. No, I had given them the violations that were presented to me by constable. At one
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	these issues? A. Yes, I was with someone. I believe I may have been with I can't answer that honestly. I was with someone. Q. It's not that she refused you entrance into the unit as Ms. O'Shea had? A. She did deny me access to her unit on a number of occasions, including possibly this one after the incident with Carlos Lima, obviously I was pretty reluctant to go there. Q. But that's several weeks after this so? A. There was a little hostility there going on because of a number of people living there that shouldn't have been living there in violation of the lease. Q. When you did get into the apartment, did you observe a dampness problem in the middle bedroom?	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Williams's apartment related to this notice of violation? A. Myself personally, no. Q. Did you cause any repairs to be made? A. When I was given these notices of order, obviously I engaged the services of vendors and contractors and just gave it to them and said "Go through and do what needs to be done." Q. What did they do? A. I don't know. Obviously they addressed what had to be done. I just gave it to them and said "This is what's out there. Work within." Q. Have you forgotten what they did in particular or you never asked? A. No, I had given them the violations that were presented to me by constable. At one point in time I was served notices to

	Page 97		Page 99
1	and thereafter, obviously, I was dealing	1	anything like that?
1	with contractors. I said "Make sure	2	A. I don't question my contractors that way. I
1 2	everything is up to code and the way it	3	have faith honestly, I believe in people,
3	should be."	4	and I generally don't do business with
4	Q. Did any of your contractors ever come to you	5	people that aren't forthcoming or honest, so
5	with this notice of violation dated 12/20	6	if I send a contractor there, I engage their
6	and say "Gee, Mr. Smith, I'm not able to	7	services, I have faith that they'll do what
7	find these leaks"?	8	needs to be done and it will be resolved.
8		9	Q. So your answer to that is no, you don't
9	A. No.	10	recall any conversation to that nature?
10	Q. As far as you know is this listing of	11	A. That's what I said.
11	problems accurate?	12	MR. CHERNETSKY: Let's mark this
12	A. I can't comment on that.	13	document as Exhibit 3.
13	Q. Do you know Inspector Evangeline Davis?	14	(Document dated December 20, 2000
14	A. I do.	15	marked Exhibit No. 3 for Identification.)
15	Q. Did you know her in December of 2000?	16	Q. What was the next issue that you can recall
16	A. Yes.	17	arising in that part of December 2000?
17	Q. What interactions had you had with her prior	18	A. We had the no heat issue. Thereafter we had
18	to this?	19	the issue in Mrs. O'Shea's apartment that
19	A. Inspector Davis did the pre-rental	20	was a result of the no heat issue, and
20	inspection for 11 Newport Street and	21	that's it.
21	approved it.	22	Q. I think that in discussing the no heat issue
22	Q. Had you had problems with Inspector Davis	23	we haven't reached the end of that story,
23	before this? A. We had some issues.	24	would you agree? You told us about what
24	A. We flad some issues.		
	Page 98		Page 100
1.	Q. What were those?	1	happened on December 23, but there was more,
1 2	A. I don't recall to be honest with you.	2	wasn't there? Go ahead and tell me what
3	Q. Do you have any reason to believe that	۱ ـ	1 C Assist outer to
1		3	happened after you were denied entry to
1 4	Inspector Davis was inaccurate in listing	3	Ms. O'Shea's apartment on the 23rd.
4 5	Inspector Davis was inaccurate in listing	l .	Ms. O'Shea's apartment on the 23rd. A. Well, we already discussed what happened on
5	Inspector Davis was inaccurate in listing these violations on December 20, 2000?	4	Ms. O'Shea's apartment on the 23rd. A. Well, we already discussed what happened on the 23rd, I was denied access. December 24,
5 6	Inspector Davis was inaccurate in listing these violations on December 20, 2000? A. I believe Ms. Davis there are some issues	4 5	Ms. O'Shea's apartment on the 23rd. A. Well, we already discussed what happened on the 23rd, I was denied access. December 24, I got a call from Mrs. O'Shea's son and left
5 6 7	Inspector Davis was inaccurate in listing these violations on December 20, 2000? A. I believe Ms. Davis there are some issues with Ms. Davis that I don't think she's	4 5 6	Ms. O'Shea's apartment on the 23rd. A. Well, we already discussed what happened on the 23rd, I was denied access. December 24, I got a call from Mrs. O'Shea's son and left a voicemail message informing him,
5 6 7 8	Inspector Davis was inaccurate in listing these violations on December 20, 2000? A. I believe Ms. Davis there are some issues with Ms. Davis that I don't think she's accurate.	4 5 6 7	Ms. O'Shea's apartment on the 23rd. A. Well, we already discussed what happened on the 23rd, I was denied access. December 24, I got a call from Mrs. O'Shea's son and left a voicemail message informing him, basically, he said "You're F-ing dead. I'm
5 6 7 8 9	Inspector Davis was inaccurate in listing these violations on December 20, 2000? A. I believe Ms. Davis there are some issues with Ms. Davis that I don't think she's accurate. O. Those are related to another violation,	4 5 6 7 8	Ms. O'Shea's apartment on the 23rd. A. Well, we already discussed what happened on the 23rd, I was denied access. December 24, I got a call from Mrs. O'Shea's son and left a voicemail message informing him, basically, he said "You're F-ing dead. I'm going to F-ing kill you."
5 6 7 8 9 10	Inspector Davis was inaccurate in listing these violations on December 20, 2000? A. I believe Ms. Davis there are some issues with Ms. Davis that I don't think she's accurate. Q. Those are related to another violation, though, correct? I'm asking only now about	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Ms. O'Shea's apartment on the 23rd. A. Well, we already discussed what happened on the 23rd, I was denied access. December 24, I got a call from Mrs. O'Shea's son and left a voicemail message informing him, basically, he said "You're F-ing dead. I'm going to F-ing kill you." O. Was that Mr. Lima?
5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 Inspector Davis was inaccurate in listing these violations on December 20, 2000? A. I believe Ms. Davis there are some issues with Ms. Davis that I don't think she's accurate. Q. Those are related to another violation, though, correct? I'm asking only now about December 20, 2000. 	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Ms. O'Shea's apartment on the 23rd. A. Well, we already discussed what happened on the 23rd, I was denied access. December 24, I got a call from Mrs. O'Shea's son and left a voicemail message informing him, basically, he said "You're F-ing dead. I'm going to F-ing kill you." Q. Was that Mr. Lima? A. No, that was Stephen O'Shea.
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 Inspector Davis was inaccurate in listing these violations on December 20, 2000? A. I believe Ms. Davis there are some issues with Ms. Davis that I don't think she's accurate. Q. Those are related to another violation, though, correct? I'm asking only now about December 20, 2000. A. Again, I don't believe that Ms. Davis is 	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Ms. O'Shea's apartment on the 23rd. A. Well, we already discussed what happened on the 23rd, I was denied access. December 24, I got a call from Mrs. O'Shea's son and left a voicemail message informing him, basically, he said "You're F-ing dead. I'm going to F-ing kill you." Q. Was that Mr. Lima? A. No, that was Stephen O'Shea. Q. He was the son that had been your tenant
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 Inspector Davis was inaccurate in listing these violations on December 20, 2000? A. I believe Ms. Davis there are some issues with Ms. Davis that I don't think she's accurate. Q. Those are related to another violation, though, correct? I'm asking only now about December 20, 2000. A. Again, I don't believe that Ms. Davis is accurate in her reporting. Q. Specifically addressing these violation, do 	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Ms. O'Shea's apartment on the 23rd. A. Well, we already discussed what happened on the 23rd, I was denied access. December 24, I got a call from Mrs. O'Shea's son and left a voicemail message informing him, basically, he said "You're F-ing dead. I'm going to F-ing kill you." Q. Was that Mr. Lima? A. No, that was Stephen O'Shea. Q. He was the son that had been your tenant previously?
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 Inspector Davis was inaccurate in listing these violations on December 20, 2000? A. I believe Ms. Davis there are some issues with Ms. Davis that I don't think she's accurate. Q. Those are related to another violation, though, correct? I'm asking only now about December 20, 2000. A. Again, I don't believe that Ms. Davis is accurate in her reporting. Q. Specifically addressing these violation, do 	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Ms. O'Shea's apartment on the 23rd. A. Well, we already discussed what happened on the 23rd, I was denied access. December 24, I got a call from Mrs. O'Shea's son and left a voicemail message informing him, basically, he said "You're F-ing dead. I'm going to F-ing kill you." Q. Was that Mr. Lima? A. No, that was Stephen O'Shea. Q. He was the son that had been your tenant previously? A. That I had evicted as well. And "If there's
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 Inspector Davis was inaccurate in listing these violations on December 20, 2000? A. I believe Ms. Davis there are some issues with Ms. Davis that I don't think she's accurate. Q. Those are related to another violation, though, correct? I'm asking only now about December 20, 2000. A. Again, I don't believe that Ms. Davis is accurate in her reporting. Q. Specifically addressing these violation, do you have a specific reason to believe that 	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Ms. O'Shea's apartment on the 23rd. A. Well, we already discussed what happened on the 23rd, I was denied access. December 24, I got a call from Mrs. O'Shea's son and left a voicemail message informing him, basically, he said "You're F-ing dead. I'm going to F-ing kill you." Q. Was that Mr. Lima? A. No, that was Stephen O'Shea. Q. He was the son that had been your tenant previously? A. That I had evicted as well. And "If there's not F-ing heat in that apartment I'm going
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 Inspector Davis was inaccurate in listing these violations on December 20, 2000? A. I believe Ms. Davis there are some issues with Ms. Davis that I don't think she's accurate. Q. Those are related to another violation, though, correct? I'm asking only now about December 20, 2000. A. Again, I don't believe that Ms. Davis is accurate in her reporting. Q. Specifically addressing these violation, do you have a specific reason to believe that any of the violations listed here are not 	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Ms. O'Shea's apartment on the 23rd. A. Well, we already discussed what happened on the 23rd, I was denied access. December 24, I got a call from Mrs. O'Shea's son and left a voicemail message informing him, basically, he said "You're F-ing dead. I'm going to F-ing kill you." Q. Was that Mr. Lima? A. No, that was Stephen O'Shea. Q. He was the son that had been your tenant previously? A. That I had evicted as well. And "If there's not F-ing heat in that apartment I'm going to F-ing kill you."
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 Inspector Davis was inaccurate in listing these violations on December 20, 2000? A. I believe Ms. Davis there are some issues with Ms. Davis that I don't think she's accurate. Q. Those are related to another violation, though, correct? I'm asking only now about December 20, 2000. A. Again, I don't believe that Ms. Davis is accurate in her reporting. Q. Specifically addressing these violation, do you have a specific reason to believe that any of the violations listed here are not true? A. Like I said, I cannot comment on that. I 	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Ms. O'Shea's apartment on the 23rd. A. Well, we already discussed what happened on the 23rd, I was denied access. December 24, I got a call from Mrs. O'Shea's son and left a voicemail message informing him, basically, he said "You're F-ing dead. I'm going to F-ing kill you." Q. Was that Mr. Lima? A. No, that was Stephen O'Shea. Q. He was the son that had been your tenant previously? A. That I had evicted as well. And "If there's not F-ing heat in that apartment I'm going to F-ing kill you." Q. That was a message and not a telephone
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Inspector Davis was inaccurate in listing these violations on December 20, 2000? A. I believe Ms. Davis there are some issues with Ms. Davis that I don't think she's accurate. Q. Those are related to another violation, though, correct? I'm asking only now about December 20, 2000. A. Again, I don't believe that Ms. Davis is accurate in her reporting. Q. Specifically addressing these violation, do you have a specific reason to believe that any of the violations listed here are not true? A. Like I said, I cannot comment on that. I gave it to a contractor. If in fact there	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Ms. O'Shea's apartment on the 23rd. A. Well, we already discussed what happened on the 23rd, I was denied access. December 24, I got a call from Mrs. O'Shea's son and left a voicemail message informing him, basically, he said "You're F-ing dead. I'm going to F-ing kill you." Q. Was that Mr. Lima? A. No, that was Stephen O'Shea. Q. He was the son that had been your tenant previously? A. That I had evicted as well. And "If there's not F-ing heat in that apartment I'm going to F-ing kill you." Q. That was a message and not a telephone conversation?
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Inspector Davis was inaccurate in listing these violations on December 20, 2000? A. I believe Ms. Davis there are some issues with Ms. Davis that I don't think she's accurate. Q. Those are related to another violation, though, correct? I'm asking only now about December 20, 2000. A. Again, I don't believe that Ms. Davis is accurate in her reporting. Q. Specifically addressing these violation, do you have a specific reason to believe that any of the violations listed here are not true? A. Like I said, I cannot comment on that. I gave it to a contractor. If in fact there	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 Ms. O'Shea's apartment on the 23rd. A. Well, we already discussed what happened on the 23rd, I was denied access. December 24, I got a call from Mrs. O'Shea's son and left a voicemail message informing him, basically, he said "You're F-ing dead. I'm going to F-ing kill you." Q. Was that Mr. Lima? A. No, that was Stephen O'Shea. Q. He was the son that had been your tenant previously? A. That I had evicted as well. And "If there's not F-ing heat in that apartment I'm going to F-ing kill you." Q. That was a message and not a telephone conversation? A. That was a voicemail message that was left
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 Inspector Davis was inaccurate in listing these violations on December 20, 2000? A. I believe Ms. Davis there are some issues with Ms. Davis that I don't think she's accurate. Q. Those are related to another violation, though, correct? I'm asking only now about December 20, 2000. A. Again, I don't believe that Ms. Davis is accurate in her reporting. Q. Specifically addressing these violation, do you have a specific reason to believe that any of the violations listed here are not true? A. Like I said, I cannot comment on that. I gave it to a contractor. If in fact there was a violation, I ordered that it be corrected. 	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 Ms. O'Shea's apartment on the 23rd. A. Well, we already discussed what happened on the 23rd, I was denied access. December 24, I got a call from Mrs. O'Shea's son and left a voicemail message informing him, basically, he said "You're F-ing dead. I'm going to F-ing kill you." Q. Was that Mr. Lima? A. No, that was Stephen O'Shea. Q. He was the son that had been your tenant previously? A. That I had evicted as well. And "If there's not F-ing heat in that apartment I'm going to F-ing kill you." Q. That was a message and not a telephone conversation? A. That was a voicemail message that was left for me Saturday. Actually, even prior to
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Inspector Davis was inaccurate in listing these violations on December 20, 2000? A. I believe Ms. Davis there are some issues with Ms. Davis that I don't think she's accurate. Q. Those are related to another violation, though, correct? I'm asking only now about December 20, 2000. A. Again, I don't believe that Ms. Davis is accurate in her reporting. Q. Specifically addressing these violation, do you have a specific reason to believe that any of the violations listed here are not true? A. Like I said, I cannot comment on that. I gave it to a contractor. If in fact there was a violation, I ordered that it be corrected. Q. As you said before your contractor never	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 Ms. O'Shea's apartment on the 23rd. A. Well, we already discussed what happened on the 23rd, I was denied access. December 24, I got a call from Mrs. O'Shea's son and left a voicemail message informing him, basically, he said "You're F-ing dead. I'm going to F-ing kill you." Q. Was that Mr. Lima? A. No, that was Stephen O'Shea. Q. He was the son that had been your tenant previously? A. That I had evicted as well. And "If there's not F-ing heat in that apartment I'm going to F-ing kill you." Q. That was a message and not a telephone conversation? A. That was a voicemail message that was left for me Saturday. Actually, even prior to getting that message I had called
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Inspector Davis was inaccurate in listing these violations on December 20, 2000? A. I believe Ms. Davis there are some issues with Ms. Davis that I don't think she's accurate. Q. Those are related to another violation, though, correct? I'm asking only now about December 20, 2000. A. Again, I don't believe that Ms. Davis is accurate in her reporting. Q. Specifically addressing these violation, do you have a specific reason to believe that any of the violations listed here are not true? A. Like I said, I cannot comment on that. I gave it to a contractor. If in fact there was a violation, I ordered that it be corrected. Q. As you said before your contractor never	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 Ms. O'Shea's apartment on the 23rd. A. Well, we already discussed what happened on the 23rd, I was denied access. December 24, I got a call from Mrs. O'Shea's son and left a voicemail message informing him, basically, he said "You're F-ing dead. I'm going to F-ing kill you." Q. Was that Mr. Lima? A. No, that was Stephen O'Shea. Q. He was the son that had been your tenant previously? A. That I had evicted as well. And "If there's not F-ing heat in that apartment I'm going to F-ing kill you." Q. That was a message and not a telephone conversation? A. That was a voicemail message that was left for me Saturday. Actually, even prior to getting that message I had called Mrs. O'Shea on the, I believe at this point

Г		· · · ·	
	Page 101		Page 103
1	Mrs. O'Shea Sunday morning. I said	1	Q. Did you determine on the 24th that was
2	"Mrs. O'Shea, listen, this is Lincoln. I	2	your contractor there as well on the 24th?
3	would really appreciate it if you take these	3	A. I don't know when he was, but he was there
4	space heaters. You know, it's going to get	4	at some point in time.
5	cold out and the gas stove just isn't going	5	Q. He agreed that the furnace needed to be
6	to do it for you. Please take these space	6	replaced?
7	heaters," and she said "Everything's fine	7	A. He told me that we needed a new furnace,
8	here, Lincoln, don't worry about it," and I	8	yes.
9	remember it distinctly because then I	9	Q. Was the delay just due to the holiday and
10	myself, I went to South Shore Plaza to pick	10	difficulties in Harrington transacting that
11	up some last minute Christmas items, and I	11	kind of business over the holidays?
12	came home and there was a voicemail message	12	A. What delay?
13	on my machine from her son Stephen that said	13	Q. Well, the 24th you told me that your
14	he was going to F-ing kill me.	14	contractor said you needed a new furnace
15	Q. He identified himself on the message?	15	A. I said I got access in there on the 24th
16	A. He did.	16	myself and got into the basement, and my
17	Q. You had evicted him from his	17	contractor at some point in time was at the
18	A. Yes.	18	property as well.
19	Q. He was in No. 3?	19 20	Q. When do you think that was?
20	A. Yes. For non-payment.		A. I don't know exactly. Q. Well he certainly was there on the 26th?
21	Q. Did you report that threat to anybody?	21 22	A. Without a doubt. He ordered a new furnace
22	A. Yes.	23	
23	Q. When did you do that?		on the 26th which was Tuesday.
24	A. Probably that afternoon when I received it.	24	Q. Go ahead. What else do you remember?
	Page 102		Page 104
1	Q. To who?	1	A. That's about it. I mean, he ordered the new
2	A. I believe to the Boston Police.	2	furnace on December 26, Tuesday, the first
3	Q. Police officers came and spoke to you at	3	business day, and I believe he picked it up
4	your residence?	4	Wednesday, Wednesday afternoon, somewhere
5	A. Yes.	5	around there.
6	Q. That would be the 24th of December?	6	Q. The 27th?
7	A. I believe so, yes.	7	A. Yeah, and he had sent some contractors over
8	Q. What happened next?	8	to pull, or some of his workers over to pull
9	A. That was Sunday. Obviously that was late in	9	out the old furnace, and at that point in
10	the afternoon and nothing happened	10	time he was denied access, his workers were
11	thereafter. I mean, the next day was	11	denied access to the basement.
12	Christmas.	12	Q. Did your
13	Q. Right, Christmas was a Monday.	13	A. He was denied access to the basement by
14	A. Christmas was a Monday. Obviously, you	14	Kevin Joyce and the Inspectional Services
15	know, I was in contact with my contractor	15	Department.
16	and he obviously needed to order a new	16	Q. When did you become aware that Inspectional
17	furnace, and he ordered the new furnace on	17	Services was on the property again?
18	Tuesday which would be the 26th.	18	A. From my contractor.
19	Q. At this point you hadn't had access to the	19	Q. Just for clarity, when you're referring to
20	basement still?	20	your contractor, are you referring to
21	A. No, I was down into the basement sometime	21	Mr. Francis Grant from the Comfort Heating
22	Q. When did you get access to the basement?	22	Company?
23	A. Probably sometime on the 24th I was in the	23	A. Yes.
24	basement.	24	Q. Every time you mention your contractor in

Page 107 Page 105 A. It's not my understanding. relation to this heat incident that's who 1 Q. You know that that's not the case? you're talking about? 2 A. I don't know. All I know is I was trying to A. In this particular matter, yes. 3 put in a furnace and my contractors were Q. How did you become aware that anybody from 4 denied access by Kevin Joyce. Inspectional Services was on the property on 5 5 O. But you don't know how it is that 6 the 27th? 6 Inspectional Services came to be at your A. He called me. He said his workers called 7 7 property on the 27th? 8 him. 8 A. I would assume that they were following up 9 O. "He" is Mr. Grant? 9 with the no heat complaints. 10 A. Yes, and he said "I have some guys down in 10 O. So what happened after you arrived? front of the building and they're going in 11 11 A. You know, I said "What's going on here?" 12 to take the furnace out but they've been 12 Q. To Mr. Joyce? 13 denied access." 13 A. To everyone. My contractor's there and 14 Q. What did you do in response to that? 14 we're all standing around and I said "Hey, A. I said "Denied access? By whom?" He said 15 15 what's the problem?" My contractor says "I'm on my way there now. I'm on Columbia 16 16 they're denying us access to the building 17 Road. My understanding is it's Inspectional 17 and he had the new furnace on the back of Services Department and Kevin Joyce is there 18 18 his truck at that point in time because his 19 himself." 19 workers he sent beforehand to pull out the 20 20 Q. You were at home? old furnace, and I said "What do you mean 21 A. I was actually at my mother's house. 21 denying you access," and I looked at Kevin 22 O. Did you in fact go to the Newport Street 22 Joyce, Commissioner Joyce, and I said 23 property? 23 "What's this all about? What are you doing 24 A. Yes, I did. 24 Page 108 Page 106 denying -- we're putting a new furnace in 1 Q. That was in response to Mr. Grant's 1 here." No, you're not." I said "Maybe 2 telephone call? 2 you're missing something here. We have a A. Yes, I told Mr. Grant I'd meet him there. 3 3 problem with no heat, I have a contractor Q. What happened when you arrived? 4 4 here, we have a furnace here, and you're A. Well, when I arrived there, Kevin Joyce was 5 5 telling me we're not putting in a new 6 there with a number of inspectors. 6 furnace?" "That's exactly what I'm telling Mr. Grant was there with a number of his 7 7 you." I said "Let's make one thing 8 workers. There was a company there by the 8 perfectly clear, this is my building. 9 name of Dory Fuel, they had people there, 9 You're not going to tell me who or what and first impressions to me was "What in the 10 10 contractor I'm going to have at my 11 world is going on here with all these 11 property." 12 people?" 12 Q. Did Mr. Joyce articulate any rational for 13 O. Do you have an understanding as to how 13 that statement to you? 14 Inspectional Services came to be at your 14 A. He said he hired Dory Fuel. 15 property on that day? 15 Q. Did he say why?

27 (Pages 105 to 108)

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

A. To get the heat up and going.

Mr. Joyce?

O. Did he indicate to you that you had been

A. Made reference to the fact that I wasn't

timely, I didn't do it quick enough.

derelict somehow in remedying the situation?

Q. Did you have any further conversation with

A. Just basically that, you know, we were going

A. My understanding is that Mr. Joyce was aware

11 Newport Street that did not have any heat

and he obviously took it upon himself, both

in his official and personal capacity, to

Stephen O'Shea contacted Inspectional

O. Is it your understanding that Ms. O'Shea or

that Lincoln Smith had a property at

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

respond.

Services?

Page 111 Page 109 Q. Did you have any conversations with any to put the furnace and my contractor had a 1 other individuals from the City or conversation with him and, you know, said if 2 2 Inspectional Services in particular on that 3 3 you start that old furnace up you're going 4 to have carbon monoxide go through the 4 5 A. They were all there. building. 5 O. Did you have conversations directly with any Q. That was Mr. Grant himself? 6 6 other individuals other than Mr. Joyce? 7 7 A. Yeah. A. What's his spokesperson's name? 8 O. Did you yourself have any further 8 O. You have to tell me if you know. conversation with Mr. Joyce? 9 9 A. Yeah, I said "What are you doing, Kevin? A. It will come to me. 10 10 O. John Dorsey? What's this all about?" 11 11 A. Yeah, Mr. Dorsey. O. What did he respond? 12 12 A. He just smiled and he smirked and he said O. You had a conversation with Mr. Dorsey? 13 13 "I'm taking care of business." A. Well, he was there. 14 14 O. If you want to tell me who was there go O. Anything else that you can recall that you 15 15 ahead and do that and then maybe we'll talk and he discussed? 16 about what you talked about? 17 A. I discussed the fact that my contractor was 17 A. I don't know all these guys personally, but going to go in there and install that new 18 18 I come to know, obviously, Mr. Dorsey 19 furnace that I had purchased. 19 afterwards knowing that Mr. Dorsey was Kevin 20 20 Q. Anything else? Joyce's public relations guy. A. At that point in time, no. 21 21 Q. So you recognize Mr. Dorsey and --22 Q. Any other conversations with Mr. Joyce on 22 A. I recognized the name that he was the person 23 that day? 23 who would market stories to newspapers, that 24 A. I told him he was wrong. Page 112 Page 110 he was a public relations guy that would O. What did he say? 1 A. I'm taking care of business here. I said "I 2 market things to newspapers to make Mr. Joyce look good. didn't realize you knew -- I didn't realize 3 3 O. Tell me if this is fair. You recognized an 4 you were a licensed heating contractor. I 4 individual on December 27 who you later didn't know you had HVAC experience. I 5 5 learned was Mr. Dorsey? thought you were an attorney, Mr. Joyce." 6 6 A. I knew the name, that's correct, and I 7 O. In addition to what you told me so far about 7 your conversation, is there any other 8 connected the dots. 8 Q. You recognize Mr. Joyce? 9 conversation that you had with him on that 9 10 A. Yes. day that you haven't told me about yet? 10 Q. Are there other individuals who were present A. No. Obviously my goal and objective was 11 11 at the scene on that day from the City who very clear and that was to install the new 12 12 13 were known to you and whose names you could furnace, get it up and running and resolve 13 any problems that were going on there and 14 tell me? 14 A. I don't recall. I don't know. not belabor the point. I just wanted to be 15 15 O. There were other individuals but they compliant. 16 16 weren't people who were known to you who you 17 Q. I understand. Have you now told me all of 17 recognized, correct? 18 the conversations that you had with Mr. 18 A. Right now, no. Joyce, have you described them all to me? 19 19 O. So you now told me about every conversation A. To the best of my ability now. I don't have 20 20 that you had with anybody from the City on 21 any recall. There may have been some other 21 conversations that took place but that was 22 that day? 22 A. To the best of my ability. I'm sure there the thrust of it, to get the furnace 23 23 were other conversations but it was a number 24 installed and get it up and running. 24

$\overline{}$	Page 113		Page 115
		1	Q. Did he work on that case?
1	of years ago and, you know, again the main	1	A. He was very much privy to it, yes. He was
2	focus was getting heat into the building and	2	privy to the litigation with the City and
3	there were various conversations. I can't	3	privy to the inigation with the City and
4	tell you each and every single one of them.	4	was very cognizant of the litigation that I
5	MR. OHLSON: Could we have a word?	5	had with the City and worked with Judge
6	MR. CHERNETSKY: Sure.	6	Quinlan and was her law partner.
i		7	O. Was he her partner or was he her associate,
7	(Recess.) MR. CHERNETSKY: We're back on the	8	do you know the difference between the two?
8	MR. CHERNEISKI. We to back on the	9	A. They shared space. I don't know what their
9	record after a short break and Mr. Smith was	10	relationship was, but obviously their
10	telling us what he remembers about		relationship was very close and their
11	conversations he had with Mr. Joyce on	11	relationship was very close and then
12	December 27, 2000.	12	relationship was tight.
13	O. Is there anything that you haven't told me	13	Q. He worked for her, is that your
14	about yet that you want to tell me about	14	understanding?
15	now?	15	A. I believe he worked for her or they were
1	A. Like I said, there were a lot of things	16	partners or they shared the same office
16	going on at the time and various	17	suite. Their offices were side by side and
17	going on at the time and various	18	they were very, very close.
18	conversations, and my main focus was	19	Q. Well there's great disparity between the
19	obviously to get the furnace in there and a	20	things you're mentioning, and you may not
20	new one installed and Mr. Joyce was just		know that, but I just want to know if you
21	very, I can't think of the exact word I want	21	had an understanding
22	to use, he was making remarks like "I'm	22	A. Kevin Joyce without a doubt and clearly and
23	going to treat you just like I've treated	23	A. Kevin Joyce williout a doubt and clearly and
24	Cliff Davis."	24	distinctly was aware of the litigation that
-	Page 114		Page 116
1	r age 117		CD stan and Dogina
1	Q. Who's that?	1	I had with the City of Boston and Regina
1 2	A. Slumlord, and started making those type of	2	Quinlan and Robert Consalvo who he also
3	remarks, and "I'm going to treat you just	3	knows very well.
1	like I treated Cliff Davis," and I just	4	Q. This was widely reported in the newspapers
4	my main goal and objective was just to be	5	and such at the time, right, that you won a
5	my main goal and objective was just to se	6	ingregation against the City?
6	compliant, get the furnace in, get the	7	A. That's why Robert Consalvo's name was in
7	people some heat, and that's all I wanted to	8	there because Mr. Joyce is obviously close
8	do.	1	with Mr. Consalvo as well.
9	Q. You knew Mr. Joyce before this day?	9	Q. Why is that? What's their relationship?
10	A. Yes.	10	Q. Why is that? What's their relationship.
11	O. How long had you known him?	11	What's your understanding of their
12	A. I've known Kevin Joyce for I mean, I	12	relationship?
13	don't know him personally. I mean, I know	13	A. Their relationship is they worked together
14	of him and he knows of me and we've had	14	years ago for a state senator by the name of
	dealings. I've known him for 15 years.	15	Joseph Timulty who was a developer who was
15	Q. Do you remember in what context you first	16	eventually, as we know he was indicted for
16		17	fraud, and they worked together,
17	met him?	18	Mr. Consalvo, Kevin Joyce and this was
18		19	obviously before my time but I am cognizant
19	Q. When was that?	20	of the fact that there's a relationship

of the fact that there's a relationship

between Quinlan and Consalvo?

A. I'm aware of the relationship between

between Quinlan, Joyce and Consalvo.

Q. When did you become aware of a relationship

20

21

22

23

24

20 A. 1986.

24 A. Yes.

against the City?

22

23

21 Q. He was working with Judge Quinlan at the

time that she was your attorney in the case

		Τ	
	Page 117		Page 119
1	Consalvo and Joyce.	1	role in Mr. Joyce's carrying out his duties
2	Q. So there's no relationship that you know of	2	as commissioner of ISD in the manner in
3	between Quinlan and Consalvo?	3	which he did, is that fair?
4	A. Well, obviously my unlawful termination was	4	A. I can't answer that. Obviously it would
5	at the same law firm, and without a doubt	5	appear to be contemporaneous in nature.
6	that doesn't	6	Q. Well are you alleging that or not? I mean,
7	Q. You told me you're not sure if Kevin Joyce	7	you've brought a lawsuit and you're here to
8	and Quinlan were in the same law firm or if	8	tell us the basis of your lawsuit.
9	they were sharing office space, is that	9	A. Could you rephrase the question.
10	right?	10	Q. Are you alleging that Mr. Joyce's execution
11	A. I don't want to split hairs over it to be	11	of his duties as ISD commissioner were
12	honest with you.	12	affected by his knowledge of your prior
13	Q. Well, there's quite a difference.	13	lawsuit against the City and Mr. Consalvo?
14	A. Well, I don't want to split hairs but I do	14	A. In retaliation, yes.
15	want to make it perfectly clear that	15	Q. Any other basis on which you believe
16	obviously they were in business together or	16	Mr. Joyce was retaliating against you other
17	they shared the same office space. They	17	than your lawsuit against the City and
18	were associates, they worked side by side	18	Mr. Consalvo?
19	with each other, and Kevin Joyce was without	19	A. Well it's obviously against the City with
20	a doubt cognizant and aware of the	20	respect to the worker's compensation matter.
21	litigation between Lincoln Smith versus the	21	As you're aware, Kevin Joyce, Commissioner
22	City of Boston and Robert Consalvo.	22	Joyce, was in fact a lawyer here in your
23	Q. A lot of people were aware of that	23	department, he was assistant corporation
24	litigation, though, correct, it was no	24	counsel, and he was very well aware of the
	Page 118		Page 120
1	secret?	1	litigation that was going on.
2	secret? A. I don't know, you tell me.	2	litigation that was going on. Q. But I'm aware of litigation that you're
2 3	secret? A. I don't know, you tell me. Q. It was reported in the newspaper, wasn't it?	2 3	litigation that was going on. Q. But I'm aware of litigation that you're bringing against the City, do you think I'm
2 3 4	secret? A. I don't know, you tell me. Q. It was reported in the newspaper, wasn't it? A. Probably by Mr. Dorsey.	2 3 4	litigation that was going on. Q. But I'm aware of litigation that you're bringing against the City, do you think I'm going to develop a vendetta against you now?
2 3 4 5	secret? A. I don't know, you tell me. Q. It was reported in the newspaper, wasn't it? A. Probably by Mr. Dorsey. Q. Well Mr. Dorsey wasn't working at ISD at the	2 3 4 5	litigation that was going on. Q. But I'm aware of litigation that you're bringing against the City, do you think I'm going to develop a vendetta against you now? A. No, but the relationship of course is
2 3 4	secret? A. I don't know, you tell me. Q. It was reported in the newspaper, wasn't it? A. Probably by Mr. Dorsey. Q. Well Mr. Dorsey wasn't working at ISD at the time of your lawsuit with the City, was he?	2 3 4 5 6	litigation that was going on. Q. But I'm aware of litigation that you're bringing against the City, do you think I'm going to develop a vendetta against you now? A. No, but the relationship of course is somewhat different between Kevin Joyce and
2 3 4 5 6 7	secret? A. I don't know, you tell me. Q. It was reported in the newspaper, wasn't it? A. Probably by Mr. Dorsey. Q. Well Mr. Dorsey wasn't working at ISD at the time of your lawsuit with the City, was he? A. I don't know.	2 3 4 5 6 7	litigation that was going on. Q. But I'm aware of litigation that you're bringing against the City, do you think I'm going to develop a vendetta against you now? A. No, but the relationship of course is somewhat different between Kevin Joyce and Regina Quinlan and also Robert Consalvo with
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	secret? A. I don't know, you tell me. Q. It was reported in the newspaper, wasn't it? A. Probably by Mr. Dorsey. Q. Well Mr. Dorsey wasn't working at ISD at the time of your lawsuit with the City, was he? A. I don't know. Q. He's a pretty young man, isn't he?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	litigation that was going on. Q. But I'm aware of litigation that you're bringing against the City, do you think I'm going to develop a vendetta against you now? A. No, but the relationship of course is somewhat different between Kevin Joyce and Regina Quinlan and also Robert Consalvo with respect to the nexus, if you will.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	secret? A. I don't know, you tell me. Q. It was reported in the newspaper, wasn't it? A. Probably by Mr. Dorsey. Q. Well Mr. Dorsey wasn't working at ISD at the time of your lawsuit with the City, was he? A. I don't know. Q. He's a pretty young man, isn't he? A. I can't comment.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	litigation that was going on. Q. But I'm aware of litigation that you're bringing against the City, do you think I'm going to develop a vendetta against you now? A. No, but the relationship of course is somewhat different between Kevin Joyce and Regina Quinlan and also Robert Consalvo with respect to the nexus, if you will. Q. I understand. So aside from Mr. Joyce's
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	secret? A. I don't know, you tell me. Q. It was reported in the newspaper, wasn't it? A. Probably by Mr. Dorsey. Q. Well Mr. Dorsey wasn't working at ISD at the time of your lawsuit with the City, was he? A. I don't know. Q. He's a pretty young man, isn't he? A. I can't comment. Q. Any other things about your personal	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	litigation that was going on. Q. But I'm aware of litigation that you're bringing against the City, do you think I'm going to develop a vendetta against you now? A. No, but the relationship of course is somewhat different between Kevin Joyce and Regina Quinlan and also Robert Consalvo with respect to the nexus, if you will. Q. I understand. So aside from Mr. Joyce's knowledge of the lawsuit that you had
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	secret? A. I don't know, you tell me. Q. It was reported in the newspaper, wasn't it? A. Probably by Mr. Dorsey. Q. Well Mr. Dorsey wasn't working at ISD at the time of your lawsuit with the City, was he? A. I don't know. Q. He's a pretty young man, isn't he? A. I can't comment. Q. Any other things about your personal relationship with Mr. Joyce that you believe	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	litigation that was going on. Q. But I'm aware of litigation that you're bringing against the City, do you think I'm going to develop a vendetta against you now? A. No, but the relationship of course is somewhat different between Kevin Joyce and Regina Quinlan and also Robert Consalvo with respect to the nexus, if you will. Q. I understand. So aside from Mr. Joyce's knowledge of the lawsuit that you had against Mr. Consalvo and the City, also you
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	secret? A. I don't know, you tell me. Q. It was reported in the newspaper, wasn't it? A. Probably by Mr. Dorsey. Q. Well Mr. Dorsey wasn't working at ISD at the time of your lawsuit with the City, was he? A. I don't know. Q. He's a pretty young man, isn't he? A. I can't comment. Q. Any other things about your personal relationship with Mr. Joyce that you believe would motivate wrongdoing on his part	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	litigation that was going on. Q. But I'm aware of litigation that you're bringing against the City, do you think I'm going to develop a vendetta against you now? A. No, but the relationship of course is somewhat different between Kevin Joyce and Regina Quinlan and also Robert Consalvo with respect to the nexus, if you will. Q. I understand. So aside from Mr. Joyce's knowledge of the lawsuit that you had against Mr. Consalvo and the City, also you believe that the fact that you had a dispute
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	secret? A. I don't know, you tell me. Q. It was reported in the newspaper, wasn't it? A. Probably by Mr. Dorsey. Q. Well Mr. Dorsey wasn't working at ISD at the time of your lawsuit with the City, was he? A. I don't know. Q. He's a pretty young man, isn't he? A. I can't comment. Q. Any other things about your personal relationship with Mr. Joyce that you believe would motivate wrongdoing on his part against you?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	litigation that was going on. Q. But I'm aware of litigation that you're bringing against the City, do you think I'm going to develop a vendetta against you now? A. No, but the relationship of course is somewhat different between Kevin Joyce and Regina Quinlan and also Robert Consalvo with respect to the nexus, if you will. Q. I understand. So aside from Mr. Joyce's knowledge of the lawsuit that you had against Mr. Consalvo and the City, also you believe that the fact that you had a dispute with Judge Quinlan about her handling of
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	secret? A. I don't know, you tell me. Q. It was reported in the newspaper, wasn't it? A. Probably by Mr. Dorsey. Q. Well Mr. Dorsey wasn't working at ISD at the time of your lawsuit with the City, was he? A. I don't know. Q. He's a pretty young man, isn't he? A. I can't comment. Q. Any other things about your personal relationship with Mr. Joyce that you believe would motivate wrongdoing on his part against you? A. With respect to the no heat and the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	litigation that was going on. Q. But I'm aware of litigation that you're bringing against the City, do you think I'm going to develop a vendetta against you now? A. No, but the relationship of course is somewhat different between Kevin Joyce and Regina Quinlan and also Robert Consalvo with respect to the nexus, if you will. Q. I understand. So aside from Mr. Joyce's knowledge of the lawsuit that you had against Mr. Consalvo and the City, also you believe that the fact that you had a dispute with Judge Quinlan about her handling of your worker's compensation matter, that
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	secret? A. I don't know, you tell me. Q. It was reported in the newspaper, wasn't it? A. Probably by Mr. Dorsey. Q. Well Mr. Dorsey wasn't working at ISD at the time of your lawsuit with the City, was he? A. I don't know. Q. He's a pretty young man, isn't he? A. I can't comment. Q. Any other things about your personal relationship with Mr. Joyce that you believe would motivate wrongdoing on his part against you? A. With respect to the no heat and the entourage of inspectors and the targeting of	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	litigation that was going on. Q. But I'm aware of litigation that you're bringing against the City, do you think I'm going to develop a vendetta against you now? A. No, but the relationship of course is somewhat different between Kevin Joyce and Regina Quinlan and also Robert Consalvo with respect to the nexus, if you will. Q. I understand. So aside from Mr. Joyce's knowledge of the lawsuit that you had against Mr. Consalvo and the City, also you believe that the fact that you had a dispute with Judge Quinlan about her handling of your worker's compensation matter, that would be a second rationale for his
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	secret? A. I don't know, you tell me. Q. It was reported in the newspaper, wasn't it? A. Probably by Mr. Dorsey. Q. Well Mr. Dorsey wasn't working at ISD at the time of your lawsuit with the City, was he? A. I don't know. Q. He's a pretty young man, isn't he? A. I can't comment. Q. Any other things about your personal relationship with Mr. Joyce that you believe would motivate wrongdoing on his part against you? A. With respect to the no heat and the entourage of inspectors and the targeting of me?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	litigation that was going on. Q. But I'm aware of litigation that you're bringing against the City, do you think I'm going to develop a vendetta against you now? A. No, but the relationship of course is somewhat different between Kevin Joyce and Regina Quinlan and also Robert Consalvo with respect to the nexus, if you will. Q. I understand. So aside from Mr. Joyce's knowledge of the lawsuit that you had against Mr. Consalvo and the City, also you believe that the fact that you had a dispute with Judge Quinlan about her handling of your worker's compensation matter, that would be a second rationale for his retaliation against you?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	secret? A. I don't know, you tell me. Q. It was reported in the newspaper, wasn't it? A. Probably by Mr. Dorsey. Q. Well Mr. Dorsey wasn't working at ISD at the time of your lawsuit with the City, was he? A. I don't know. Q. He's a pretty young man, isn't he? A. I can't comment. Q. Any other things about your personal relationship with Mr. Joyce that you believe would motivate wrongdoing on his part against you? A. With respect to the no heat and the entourage of inspectors and the targeting of me? Q. Yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	litigation that was going on. Q. But I'm aware of litigation that you're bringing against the City, do you think I'm going to develop a vendetta against you now? A. No, but the relationship of course is somewhat different between Kevin Joyce and Regina Quinlan and also Robert Consalvo with respect to the nexus, if you will. Q. I understand. So aside from Mr. Joyce's knowledge of the lawsuit that you had against Mr. Consalvo and the City, also you believe that the fact that you had a dispute with Judge Quinlan about her handling of your worker's compensation matter, that would be a second rationale for his retaliation against you? A. Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	secret? A. I don't know, you tell me. Q. It was reported in the newspaper, wasn't it? A. Probably by Mr. Dorsey. Q. Well Mr. Dorsey wasn't working at ISD at the time of your lawsuit with the City, was he? A. I don't know. Q. He's a pretty young man, isn't he? A. I can't comment. Q. Any other things about your personal relationship with Mr. Joyce that you believe would motivate wrongdoing on his part against you? A. With respect to the no heat and the entourage of inspectors and the targeting of me? Q. Yes. A. No, it is what it is.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	litigation that was going on. Q. But I'm aware of litigation that you're bringing against the City, do you think I'm going to develop a vendetta against you now? A. No, but the relationship of course is somewhat different between Kevin Joyce and Regina Quinlan and also Robert Consalvo with respect to the nexus, if you will. Q. I understand. So aside from Mr. Joyce's knowledge of the lawsuit that you had against Mr. Consalvo and the City, also you believe that the fact that you had a dispute with Judge Quinlan about her handling of your worker's compensation matter, that would be a second rationale for his retaliation against you? A. Yes. Q. Now we have those two. Are there any other
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	secret? A. I don't know, you tell me. Q. It was reported in the newspaper, wasn't it? A. Probably by Mr. Dorsey. Q. Well Mr. Dorsey wasn't working at ISD at the time of your lawsuit with the City, was he? A. I don't know. Q. He's a pretty young man, isn't he? A. I can't comment. Q. Any other things about your personal relationship with Mr. Joyce that you believe would motivate wrongdoing on his part against you? A. With respect to the no heat and the entourage of inspectors and the targeting of me? Q. Yes. A. No, it is what it is. Q. So let me make sure I understand. Your	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	litigation that was going on. Q. But I'm aware of litigation that you're bringing against the City, do you think I'm going to develop a vendetta against you now? A. No, but the relationship of course is somewhat different between Kevin Joyce and Regina Quinlan and also Robert Consalvo with respect to the nexus, if you will. Q. I understand. So aside from Mr. Joyce's knowledge of the lawsuit that you had against Mr. Consalvo and the City, also you believe that the fact that you had a dispute with Judge Quinlan about her handling of your worker's compensation matter, that would be a second rationale for his retaliation against you? A. Yes. Q. Now we have those two. Are there any other bases on which you believe that Mr. Joyce
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	secret? A. I don't know, you tell me. Q. It was reported in the newspaper, wasn't it? A. Probably by Mr. Dorsey. Q. Well Mr. Dorsey wasn't working at ISD at the time of your lawsuit with the City, was he? A. I don't know. Q. He's a pretty young man, isn't he? A. I can't comment. Q. Any other things about your personal relationship with Mr. Joyce that you believe would motivate wrongdoing on his part against you? A. With respect to the no heat and the entourage of inspectors and the targeting of me? Q. Yes. A. No, it is what it is. Q. So let me make sure I understand. Your belief is that the fact that you had been	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	litigation that was going on. Q. But I'm aware of litigation that you're bringing against the City, do you think I'm going to develop a vendetta against you now? A. No, but the relationship of course is somewhat different between Kevin Joyce and Regina Quinlan and also Robert Consalvo with respect to the nexus, if you will. Q. I understand. So aside from Mr. Joyce's knowledge of the lawsuit that you had against Mr. Consalvo and the City, also you believe that the fact that you had a dispute with Judge Quinlan about her handling of your worker's compensation matter, that would be a second rationale for his retaliation against you? A. Yes. Q. Now we have those two. Are there any other bases on which you believe that Mr. Joyce was motivated to retaliate against you?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	secret? A. I don't know, you tell me. Q. It was reported in the newspaper, wasn't it? A. Probably by Mr. Dorsey. Q. Well Mr. Dorsey wasn't working at ISD at the time of your lawsuit with the City, was he? A. I don't know. Q. He's a pretty young man, isn't he? A. I can't comment. Q. Any other things about your personal relationship with Mr. Joyce that you believe would motivate wrongdoing on his part against you? A. With respect to the no heat and the entourage of inspectors and the targeting of me? Q. Yes. A. No, it is what it is. Q. So let me make sure I understand. Your belief is that the fact that you had been the plaintiff in the lawsuit against the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	litigation that was going on. Q. But I'm aware of litigation that you're bringing against the City, do you think I'm going to develop a vendetta against you now? A. No, but the relationship of course is somewhat different between Kevin Joyce and Regina Quinlan and also Robert Consalvo with respect to the nexus, if you will. Q. I understand. So aside from Mr. Joyce's knowledge of the lawsuit that you had against Mr. Consalvo and the City, also you believe that the fact that you had a dispute with Judge Quinlan about her handling of your worker's compensation matter, that would be a second rationale for his retaliation against you? A. Yes. Q. Now we have those two. Are there any other bases on which you believe that Mr. Joyce was motivated to retaliate against you? A. Based on the fact that he was an attorney
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	secret? A. I don't know, you tell me. Q. It was reported in the newspaper, wasn't it? A. Probably by Mr. Dorsey. Q. Well Mr. Dorsey wasn't working at ISD at the time of your lawsuit with the City, was he? A. I don't know. Q. He's a pretty young man, isn't he? A. I can't comment. Q. Any other things about your personal relationship with Mr. Joyce that you believe would motivate wrongdoing on his part against you? A. With respect to the no heat and the entourage of inspectors and the targeting of me? Q. Yes. A. No, it is what it is. Q. So let me make sure I understand. Your belief is that the fact that you had been the plaintiff in the lawsuit against the City and won a jury verdict against the City	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	litigation that was going on. Q. But I'm aware of litigation that you're bringing against the City, do you think I'm going to develop a vendetta against you now? A. No, but the relationship of course is somewhat different between Kevin Joyce and Regina Quinlan and also Robert Consalvo with respect to the nexus, if you will. Q. I understand. So aside from Mr. Joyce's knowledge of the lawsuit that you had against Mr. Consalvo and the City, also you believe that the fact that you had a dispute with Judge Quinlan about her handling of your worker's compensation matter, that would be a second rationale for his retaliation against you? A. Yes. Q. Now we have those two. Are there any other bases on which you believe that Mr. Joyce was motivated to retaliate against you? A. Based on the fact that he was an attorney here in corporation counsel's office and he
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	secret? A. I don't know, you tell me. Q. It was reported in the newspaper, wasn't it? A. Probably by Mr. Dorsey. Q. Well Mr. Dorsey wasn't working at ISD at the time of your lawsuit with the City, was he? A. I don't know. Q. He's a pretty young man, isn't he? A. I can't comment. Q. Any other things about your personal relationship with Mr. Joyce that you believe would motivate wrongdoing on his part against you? A. With respect to the no heat and the entourage of inspectors and the targeting of me? Q. Yes. A. No, it is what it is. Q. So let me make sure I understand. Your belief is that the fact that you had been the plaintiff in the lawsuit against the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	litigation that was going on. Q. But I'm aware of litigation that you're bringing against the City, do you think I'm going to develop a vendetta against you now? A. No, but the relationship of course is somewhat different between Kevin Joyce and Regina Quinlan and also Robert Consalvo with respect to the nexus, if you will. Q. I understand. So aside from Mr. Joyce's knowledge of the lawsuit that you had against Mr. Consalvo and the City, also you believe that the fact that you had a dispute with Judge Quinlan about her handling of your worker's compensation matter, that would be a second rationale for his retaliation against you? A. Yes. Q. Now we have those two. Are there any other bases on which you believe that Mr. Joyce was motivated to retaliate against you? A. Based on the fact that he was an attorney

Page 123 Page 121 that document? (Indicating.) 1 Q. Why would that bother Mr. Joyce? 1 A. I do, yes. A. Because of his personal relationships with 2 Q. What do you recognize it as? the individuals. A. It's a Notice of Violation to 11 Newport O. That's what we just said. Aside from those 4 Street, Apartment No. 1, dated December 27, 5 two relationships, is there any other that 5 2000. you haven't told me about? 6 6 Q. That's Ms. O'Shea's apartment? A. Just the fact -- made reference to the fact 7 7 8 A. It is. that he was going to treat me like Cliff 8 Q. When do you recall receiving that? Davis and every other slumlord in the City 9 9 A. I don't recall exactly when I received it. and one of the ten worst landlords in the 10 10 Q. You did receive it though at some point? City, and made reference to being one of the 11 11 worst ten landlords in the City, and "We'll 12 12 Q. Would you agree that this document, in the see, we're going to get you," and words to 13 13 violation section, lists 11 violations 14 that effect. 14 related to Ms. O'Shea's apartment? Q. What was your understanding of the Cliff 15 15 A. Yes. 16 Davis reference? 16 Q. When you received this document, whenever A. My understanding of the Cliff Davis issue, 17 17 that was, did you take any action with and I don't know too much about Cliff Davis 18 18 regard to these violations? to be honest with you, except what I too 19 19 read in the newspapers, that Mr. Davis was a A. Yes. 20 20 landlord who, it's my understanding, I've Q. What was that? 21 21 A. I had a contractor to remedy the situation, never met him, he's a black gentleman who 22 22 including, you know, washing the walls and owns apartment buildings that have been 23 23 cleaning the walls of soot that was known to be troublesome to Inspectional 24 24 Page 124 Page 122 allegedly there as a result of the Services, and my interpretation at that time 1 malfunctioning of the furnace. and still remains today that we're going to 2 2 Q. Did you personally inspect the apartment do to you exactly what we did to Cliff Davis 3 3 with regard to these violations? 4 and put him out of business, and that's 4 A. I was there when the contractor was there effectively, it's my understanding only from 5 5 washing the walls, so I stopped by, yes. what I read in the newspapers, that that's 6 Q. Are you aware of any of these 11 violations 6 7 what they did, they drove him out of 7 which is in your judgment false? 8 business, and Kevin Joyce said to me "I'm 8 A. It is what it is. The furnace had going to treat you just like Cliff Davis." 9 9 malfunctioned and my understanding was as a Q. Do you have any reason to believe that the 10 10 result of the malfunctioning furnace there treatment Mr. Davis received was in anyway 11 was some soot, referred to as a puffback of 11 12 different than what he deserved? some kind, and we were moving expeditiously 12 13 A. I can't comment on that. 13 to remedy the situation, hired a contractor Q. So when Mr. Joyce said he's going to treat 14 14 and he went in and washed the walls. you like Cliff Davis, for all you know he's 15 Q. So you remedied these violations but they 15 16 going to enforce the law against you, 16 are accurate as written? 17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

A. It is what it is.

Q. Is that a yes or no?

situation I resolved it.

A. Obviously it is what it is. If in fact the

was. If this was the aftermath of the

furnace did malfunction, which it did, it

needed to be replaced, which eventually it

correct?

A. No.

haven't so far?

A. I just base that assessment on what I read

Q. Is there anything else about December 27,

Q. I have another document. Do you recognize

2000 that you want to tell me that you

in the newspaper and nothing more.

17

18

19

20

21

22

1	Page 125		Page 127
1	Q. But you're not maintaining that these are	1 2	Identification.) (Notice of Violation from
2	false?	3	Ms. Fothergill marked Exhibit No. 5 for
3	A. No. Q. I'd just like to ask you about this time	4	Identification.)
4	I do have one for you, George.	5	(Document marked Exhibit No. 6 for
5 6	MR. OHLSON: Okay.	6	Identification.)
7	O. Do you recognize this document, and it's a	7	MR. CHERNETSKY: Just so we're
8	two-page document? (Indicating.)	8	clear, Exhibit 4 was December 27, 2000
9	A. Yes, I do.	9	Notice of Violation and we just marked as
10	O. When do you recall receiving this document?	10	No. 5 the Notice of Violation from
11	A. Must have been December 28.	11	Ms. Fothergill which Mr. Smith has just
12	Q. Who was Ms. Fothergill?	12	described for us. As well as No. 6, I'm not
13	A. She's the director of policy and planning	13	sure how many pages, let's see, I believe
14	according to this letter.	14	12 pages of you tell me what they are,
15	Q. At least she was on December 28, 2000?	15	Exhibit 6.
16	A. Yes.	16	A. Well what I'm reading here is based on this
17	Q. Do you know if she's still employed in that	17	Notice of Violation dated December 28 it
18	capacity?	18	says on or about December 27 inspectors from
19	A. No, she's not.	19	the Boston Inspectional Services Department
20	Q. Is part of your allegations in this lawsuit	20	conducted an inspection of the above
21	related to this document?	21	referenced property and of course the above
22	A. Yes.	22	referenced property is No. 6 Willis Street,
23	Q. How so?	23	they have it listed as No. 6 Willis Street,
24	A. Well it was a document that was delivered to	24	so there's obviously something wrong with
	Page 126		Page 128
1	4	(
1 1	me by two constables, not one, on the	1	that.
1 2	me by two constables, not one, on the evening of December 28 at approximately 8:30	1 2	that. Q. That's Exhibit 5 that you're looking at,
2	evening of December 28 at approximately 8:30		that. Q. That's Exhibit 5 that you're looking at, right?
		2	Q. That's Exhibit 5 that you're looking at,
2 3	evening of December 28 at approximately 8:30 in the evening, and served with this, which	2 3	Q. That's Exhibit 5 that you're looking at, right?A. No I'm looking at Exhibit 5, it says "On or about December inspectors from the Boston
2 3 4	evening of December 28 at approximately 8:30 in the evening, and served with this, which you don't have attached to it Q. I may have it right here. Is this what you had in mind? (Indicating.)	2 3 4 5 6	 Q. That's Exhibit 5 that you're looking at, right? A. No I'm looking at Exhibit 5, it says "On or about December inspectors from the Boston Inspectional Services conducted an
2 3 4 5	evening of December 28 at approximately 8:30 in the evening, and served with this, which you don't have attached to it Q. I may have it right here. Is this what you had in mind? (Indicating.) A. Let me take a peek. I believe this was it.	2 3 4 5	 Q. That's Exhibit 5 that you're looking at, right? A. No I'm looking at Exhibit 5, it says "On or about December inspectors from the Boston Inspectional Services conducted an inspection of the above referenced
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	evening of December 28 at approximately 8:30 in the evening, and served with this, which you don't have attached to it Q. I may have it right here. Is this what you had in mind? (Indicating.) A. Let me take a peek. I believe this was it. Q. You started to describe it, so why don't you	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 Q. That's Exhibit 5 that you're looking at, right? A. No I'm looking at Exhibit 5, it says "On or about December inspectors from the Boston Inspectional Services conducted an inspection of the above referenced property," meaning No. 6 Willis Street.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	evening of December 28 at approximately 8:30 in the evening, and served with this, which you don't have attached to it Q. I may have it right here. Is this what you had in mind? (Indicating.) A. Let me take a peek. I believe this was it. Q. You started to describe it, so why don't you finish that. Attached to it was?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 Q. That's Exhibit 5 that you're looking at, right? A. No I'm looking at Exhibit 5, it says "On or about December inspectors from the Boston Inspectional Services conducted an inspection of the above referenced property," meaning No. 6 Willis Street. Q. You were deceived by that? You didn't know
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	evening of December 28 at approximately 8:30 in the evening, and served with this, which you don't have attached to it Q. I may have it right here. Is this what you had in mind? (Indicating.) A. Let me take a peek. I believe this was it. Q. You started to describe it, so why don't you finish that. Attached to it was? A. Attached to it was this was of course a	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 Q. That's Exhibit 5 that you're looking at, right? A. No I'm looking at Exhibit 5, it says "On or about December inspectors from the Boston Inspectional Services conducted an inspection of the above referenced property," meaning No. 6 Willis Street. Q. You were deceived by that? You didn't know what property they meant?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	evening of December 28 at approximately 8:30 in the evening, and served with this, which you don't have attached to it Q. I may have it right here. Is this what you had in mind? (Indicating.) A. Let me take a peek. I believe this was it. Q. You started to describe it, so why don't you finish that. Attached to it was? A. Attached to it was this was of course a Notice of Violation issued by the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 Q. That's Exhibit 5 that you're looking at, right? A. No I'm looking at Exhibit 5, it says "On or about December inspectors from the Boston Inspectional Services conducted an inspection of the above referenced property," meaning No. 6 Willis Street. Q. You were deceived by that? You didn't know what property they meant? A. But there was no
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	evening of December 28 at approximately 8:30 in the evening, and served with this, which you don't have attached to it Q. I may have it right here. Is this what you had in mind? (Indicating.) A. Let me take a peek. I believe this was it. Q. You started to describe it, so why don't you finish that. Attached to it was? A. Attached to it was this was of course a Notice of Violation issued by the Inspectional Services Department served by	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 Q. That's Exhibit 5 that you're looking at, right? A. No I'm looking at Exhibit 5, it says "On or about December inspectors from the Boston Inspectional Services conducted an inspection of the above referenced property," meaning No. 6 Willis Street. Q. You were deceived by that? You didn't know what property they meant? A. But there was no Q. But Exhibit 6 you told me was attached, and
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	evening of December 28 at approximately 8:30 in the evening, and served with this, which you don't have attached to it Q. I may have it right here. Is this what you had in mind? (Indicating.) A. Let me take a peek. I believe this was it. Q. You started to describe it, so why don't you finish that. Attached to it was? A. Attached to it was this was of course a Notice of Violation issued by the Inspectional Services Department served by constable on December 28.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 Q. That's Exhibit 5 that you're looking at, right? A. No I'm looking at Exhibit 5, it says "On or about December inspectors from the Boston Inspectional Services conducted an inspection of the above referenced property," meaning No. 6 Willis Street. Q. You were deceived by that? You didn't know what property they meant? A. But there was no Q. But Exhibit 6 you told me was attached, and on every page there it says 11 Newport
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	evening of December 28 at approximately 8:30 in the evening, and served with this, which you don't have attached to it Q. I may have it right here. Is this what you had in mind? (Indicating.) A. Let me take a peek. I believe this was it. Q. You started to describe it, so why don't you finish that. Attached to it was? A. Attached to it was this was of course a Notice of Violation issued by the Inspectional Services Department served by constable on December 28. MR. CHERNETSKY: We should probably	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 Q. That's Exhibit 5 that you're looking at, right? A. No I'm looking at Exhibit 5, it says "On or about December inspectors from the Boston Inspectional Services conducted an inspection of the above referenced property," meaning No. 6 Willis Street. Q. You were deceived by that? You didn't know what property they meant? A. But there was no Q. But Exhibit 6 you told me was attached, and on every page there it says 11 Newport Street, were you really confused about
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	evening of December 28 at approximately 8:30 in the evening, and served with this, which you don't have attached to it Q. I may have it right here. Is this what you had in mind? (Indicating.) A. Let me take a peek. I believe this was it. Q. You started to describe it, so why don't you finish that. Attached to it was? A. Attached to it was this was of course a Notice of Violation issued by the Inspectional Services Department served by constable on December 28. MR. CHERNETSKY: We should probably note for the record that this document that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 Q. That's Exhibit 5 that you're looking at, right? A. No I'm looking at Exhibit 5, it says "On or about December inspectors from the Boston Inspectional Services conducted an inspection of the above referenced property," meaning No. 6 Willis Street. Q. You were deceived by that? You didn't know what property they meant? A. But there was no Q. But Exhibit 6 you told me was attached, and on every page there it says 11 Newport Street, were you really confused about A. No, we know it was obviously No. 11 Newport
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	evening of December 28 at approximately 8:30 in the evening, and served with this, which you don't have attached to it — Q. I may have it right here. Is this what you had in mind? (Indicating.) A. Let me take a peek. I believe this was it. Q. You started to describe it, so why don't you finish that. Attached to it was? A. Attached to it was — this was of course a Notice of Violation issued by the Inspectional Services Department served by constable on December 28. MR. CHERNETSKY: We should probably note for the record that this document that I've put before you that you've just	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 Q. That's Exhibit 5 that you're looking at, right? A. No I'm looking at Exhibit 5, it says "On or about December inspectors from the Boston Inspectional Services conducted an inspection of the above referenced property," meaning No. 6 Willis Street. Q. You were deceived by that? You didn't know what property they meant? A. But there was no Q. But Exhibit 6 you told me was attached, and on every page there it says 11 Newport Street, were you really confused about A. No, we know it was obviously No. 11 Newport Street.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	evening of December 28 at approximately 8:30 in the evening, and served with this, which you don't have attached to it — Q. I may have it right here. Is this what you had in mind? (Indicating.) A. Let me take a peek. I believe this was it. Q. You started to describe it, so why don't you finish that. Attached to it was? A. Attached to it was — this was of course a Notice of Violation issued by the Inspectional Services Department served by constable on December 28. MR. CHERNETSKY: We should probably note for the record that this document that I've put before you that you've just described says on the top of it Exhibit A.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 Q. That's Exhibit 5 that you're looking at, right? A. No I'm looking at Exhibit 5, it says "On or about December inspectors from the Boston Inspectional Services conducted an inspection of the above referenced property," meaning No. 6 Willis Street. Q. You were deceived by that? You didn't know what property they meant? A. But there was no Q. But Exhibit 6 you told me was attached, and on every page there it says 11 Newport Street, were you really confused about A. No, we know it was obviously No. 11 Newport Street. Q. Okay. Go ahead. What is the significance
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	evening of December 28 at approximately 8:30 in the evening, and served with this, which you don't have attached to it Q. I may have it right here. Is this what you had in mind? (Indicating.) A. Let me take a peek. I believe this was it. Q. You started to describe it, so why don't you finish that. Attached to it was? A. Attached to it was this was of course a Notice of Violation issued by the Inspectional Services Department served by constable on December 28. MR. CHERNETSKY: We should probably note for the record that this document that I've put before you that you've just described says on the top of it Exhibit A. That's unrelated to this deposition, that's	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 Q. That's Exhibit 5 that you're looking at, right? A. No I'm looking at Exhibit 5, it says "On or about December inspectors from the Boston Inspectional Services conducted an inspection of the above referenced property," meaning No. 6 Willis Street. Q. You were deceived by that? You didn't know what property they meant? A. But there was no Q. But Exhibit 6 you told me was attached, and on every page there it says 11 Newport Street, were you really confused about A. No, we know it was obviously No. 11 Newport Street. Q. Okay. Go ahead. What is the significance of the fact that two constables brought you
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	evening of December 28 at approximately 8:30 in the evening, and served with this, which you don't have attached to it Q. I may have it right here. Is this what you had in mind? (Indicating.) A. Let me take a peek. I believe this was it. Q. You started to describe it, so why don't you finish that. Attached to it was? A. Attached to it was this was of course a Notice of Violation issued by the Inspectional Services Department served by constable on December 28. MR. CHERNETSKY: We should probably note for the record that this document that I've put before you that you've just described says on the top of it Exhibit A. That's unrelated to this deposition, that's a designation that your attorney has made in	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 Q. That's Exhibit 5 that you're looking at, right? A. No I'm looking at Exhibit 5, it says "On or about December inspectors from the Boston Inspectional Services conducted an inspection of the above referenced property," meaning No. 6 Willis Street. Q. You were deceived by that? You didn't know what property they meant? A. But there was no Q. But Exhibit 6 you told me was attached, and on every page there it says 11 Newport Street, were you really confused about A. No, we know it was obviously No. 11 Newport Street. Q. Okay. Go ahead. What is the significance of the fact that two constables brought you the document rather than one?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	evening of December 28 at approximately 8:30 in the evening, and served with this, which you don't have attached to it Q. I may have it right here. Is this what you had in mind? (Indicating.) A. Let me take a peek. I believe this was it. Q. You started to describe it, so why don't you finish that. Attached to it was? A. Attached to it was this was of course a Notice of Violation issued by the Inspectional Services Department served by constable on December 28. MR. CHERNETSKY: We should probably note for the record that this document that I've put before you that you've just described says on the top of it Exhibit A. That's unrelated to this deposition, that's a designation that your attorney has made in another context, so just so we don't have	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 Q. That's Exhibit 5 that you're looking at, right? A. No I'm looking at Exhibit 5, it says "On or about December inspectors from the Boston Inspectional Services conducted an inspection of the above referenced property," meaning No. 6 Willis Street. Q. You were deceived by that? You didn't know what property they meant? A. But there was no Q. But Exhibit 6 you told me was attached, and on every page there it says 11 Newport Street, were you really confused about A. No, we know it was obviously No. 11 Newport Street. Q. Okay. Go ahead. What is the significance of the fact that two constables brought you the document rather than one? A. No significance, probably just working
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	evening of December 28 at approximately 8:30 in the evening, and served with this, which you don't have attached to it Q. I may have it right here. Is this what you had in mind? (Indicating.) A. Let me take a peek. I believe this was it. Q. You started to describe it, so why don't you finish that. Attached to it was? A. Attached to it was this was of course a Notice of Violation issued by the Inspectional Services Department served by constable on December 28. MR. CHERNETSKY: We should probably note for the record that this document that I've put before you that you've just described says on the top of it Exhibit A. That's unrelated to this deposition, that's a designation that your attorney has made in	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 Q. That's Exhibit 5 that you're looking at, right? A. No I'm looking at Exhibit 5, it says "On or about December inspectors from the Boston Inspectional Services conducted an inspection of the above referenced property," meaning No. 6 Willis Street. Q. You were deceived by that? You didn't know what property they meant? A. But there was no Q. But Exhibit 6 you told me was attached, and on every page there it says 11 Newport Street, were you really confused about A. No, we know it was obviously No. 11 Newport Street. Q. Okay. Go ahead. What is the significance of the fact that two constables brought you the document rather than one?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	evening of December 28 at approximately 8:30 in the evening, and served with this, which you don't have attached to it Q. I may have it right here. Is this what you had in mind? (Indicating.) A. Let me take a peek. I believe this was it. Q. You started to describe it, so why don't you finish that. Attached to it was? A. Attached to it was this was of course a Notice of Violation issued by the Inspectional Services Department served by constable on December 28. MR. CHERNETSKY: We should probably note for the record that this document that I've put before you that you've just described says on the top of it Exhibit A. That's unrelated to this deposition, that's a designation that your attorney has made in another context, so just so we don't have any confusion. We may as well go ahead and	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 Q. That's Exhibit 5 that you're looking at, right? A. No I'm looking at Exhibit 5, it says "On or about December inspectors from the Boston Inspectional Services conducted an inspection of the above referenced property," meaning No. 6 Willis Street. Q. You were deceived by that? You didn't know what property they meant? A. But there was no Q. But Exhibit 6 you told me was attached, and on every page there it says 11 Newport Street, were you really confused about A. No, we know it was obviously No. 11 Newport Street. Q. Okay. Go ahead. What is the significance of the fact that two constables brought you the document rather than one? A. No significance, probably just working together.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	evening of December 28 at approximately 8:30 in the evening, and served with this, which you don't have attached to it — Q. I may have it right here. Is this what you had in mind? (Indicating.) A. Let me take a peek. I believe this was it. Q. You started to describe it, so why don't you finish that. Attached to it was? A. Attached to it was — this was of course a Notice of Violation issued by the Inspectional Services Department served by constable on December 28. MR. CHERNETSKY: We should probably note for the record that this document that I've put before you that you've just described says on the top of it Exhibit A. That's unrelated to this deposition, that's a designation that your attorney has made in another context, so just so we don't have any confusion. We may as well go ahead and mark it as an exhibit.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 Q. That's Exhibit 5 that you're looking at, right? A. No I'm looking at Exhibit 5, it says "On or about December inspectors from the Boston Inspectional Services conducted an inspection of the above referenced property," meaning No. 6 Willis Street. Q. You were deceived by that? You didn't know what property they meant? A. But there was no Q. But Exhibit 6 you told me was attached, and on every page there it says 11 Newport Street, were you really confused about A. No, we know it was obviously No. 11 Newport Street. Q. Okay. Go ahead. What is the significance of the fact that two constables brought you the document rather than one? A. No significance, probably just working together. Q. Okay.

Г	Page 129		Page 131
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	this matter to your legal representative, since legal is anticipated if the violations are not corrected in a timely manner," and it's signed by Julie Fothergill, Esquire, attorney, obviously, for what I assumed was the Boston Inspectional Services Department. And attached to it was these lists of violations that they said that they found on or about December 27. Q. Are you alleging anything in particular about Ms. Fothergill's signature on this document? A. I can't speak for Ms. Fothergill. Q. You've listed Ms. Fothergill as a witness in this case, right? A. Julie Fothergill will be a witness in this case, yes. Q. What is she going to testify to? A. I don't know what she'll testify to. Q. Well you have an obligation to identify to us who your witnesses are and what they're going to say. Do you have an understanding of what Julie Fothergill's testimony will be?	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	 Q. Exhibit 5? A. Correct, which came from the Inspectional Services Department and it was signed by Julie Fothergill, Esquire, and Ms. Fothergill was Kevin Joyce's second in command, if you will, and my understanding is that this is not Julie Fothergill's signature. Q. Does the signature represent itself as Julie Fothergill's signature when you look at it? A. It is signed by somebody other than Julie Fothergill. Q. Is it correct that to the right of the Esquire there are somebody's initials? A. There appears to be the initials LT, which I believe is Lisa Timberlake. Q. What is your understanding of who Lisa Timberlake is? A. She's an assistant to Kevin Joyce. Q. So would you agree that the document then appears to be signed by Lisa Timberlake in Julie Fothergill's name? A. It appears that someone signed Julie Fothergill's name, yes.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. Is there something else about the document that you found significant? A. I guess it is what it is. MR. OHLSON: Do you mind if we go off the record for a minute?	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. What is the significance of that to you? A. The significance of that to me is I don't know if this documentation is worth the paper it's written on, if in fact someone who is a non-attorney signing an attorney's name in an official capacity has any real meaning to it. Q. So it's your belief that that's an unusual thing, for somebody else to sign somebody's name and initial with their initials? A. It's very unusual. It's my in that type of capacity I mean, it's obviously a legal notice that was served by a constable and it's signed by an attorney with attachments, and I know that Ms. Fothergill didn't sign this document.

10 SER IN CARSE

Q. The document represents that Ms. Fothergill

somebody else signed Ms. Fothergill's name

and initialed it somehow invalidates this

A. It's a legal notice and it says, you know,

A. She did not sign that document, no.

Q. Is it your belief that the fact that

did not sign it, correct?

document?

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

Q. Go ahead. Do you have any amendments to

your previous answers after your break?

violation, this Notice of Violation dated

A. Obviously we were speaking about this

MR. CHERNETSKY: We're back on the

(Recess.)

December 28.

record after a short recess.

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

			
	Page 133		Page 135
1	obviously it is anticipated that violations	1	Q. Who is Terry Adler?
2	are not corrected in a timely manner that	2	A. Terry Adler is a reporter for Channel 7
3	the Inspectional Services Department will be	3	News.
4	taking legal actions, that was what was	4	Q. Did Channel 7 News, as a result, air a
5	implied by me and it was signed by an	5	story?
6	attorney, being Julie Fothergill, so is she	6	A. Terry Adler and her news crew came to my
7	the one who's going to take the action being	7	home at 6 Willis Street, reviewed the
8	an attorney.	8	documentation. Terry Adler advised me that
9	Q. Have you discussed this document with	9	she had a conversation with Julie Fothergill
10	Ms. Fothergill?	10	and others at the Inspectional Services
11	A. Yes.	11	Department and it was relayed to me that
12	Q. What did she say about this document?	12	Terry Adler told me something doesn't add up
13	A. Ms. Fothergill has advised me she didn't	13	here.
14	authorize anybody to sign her name to any	14	Q. Is that a yes or a no as to whether Channel
15	documentation coming out of Inspectional	15	7 News ran a story?
16	Services Department.	16	A. Channel 7 News decided not to run the story
17	Q. When did you have that conversation with	17	based on documentation that was provided and
18	her?	18	after a conversation with Julie Fothergill
19	A. Probably within the last couple of months.	19	stating in part that it was a setup by Kevin
20	Q. Did you know Ms. Fothergill prior to that conversation?	20	Joyce and the Inspectional Services
21		21	Department.
22	A. Yes, I know Julie Fothergill.	22	Q. Any idea why Terry Adler didn't run a story
23	Q. In what context did you know her?	23	about the scandal of a setup of a landlord
24	A. I knew Julie Fothergill when she was a legal	24	by Inspectional Services?
		1	
	Page 134		Page 136
1		1	and the second of the second o
1 2	intern for the corporation counsel office,	1 2	A. I can't comment on that.
2	intern for the corporation counsel office, and I also knew Ms. Fothergill as an	2	A. I can't comment on that. Q. It's a better story, isn't it?
2 3	intern for the corporation counsel office, and I also knew Ms. Fothergill as an attorney and as an employee of the City who,	2 3	A. I can't comment on that.Q. It's a better story, isn't it?A. I think Judge Dear even did a better story
2 3 4	intern for the corporation counsel office, and I also knew Ms. Fothergill as an attorney and as an employee of the City who, again, worked for the City of Boston Law	2 3 4	A. I can't comment on that.Q. It's a better story, isn't it?A. I think Judge Dear even did a better story than that, and I'm sure the Chief Justice of
2 3 4 5	intern for the corporation counsel office, and I also knew Ms. Fothergill as an attorney and as an employee of the City who, again, worked for the City of Boston Law Department and also worked for Kevin Joyce	2 3 4 5	 A. I can't comment on that. Q. It's a better story, isn't it? A. I think Judge Dear even did a better story than that, and I'm sure the Chief Justice of the Housing Court has clearly dictated that
2 3 4 5 6	intern for the corporation counsel office, and I also knew Ms. Fothergill as an attorney and as an employee of the City who, again, worked for the City of Boston Law Department and also worked for Kevin Joyce down in the Inspectional Services	2 3 4 5 6	 A. I can't comment on that. Q. It's a better story, isn't it? A. I think Judge Dear even did a better story than that, and I'm sure the Chief Justice of the Housing Court has clearly dictated that Inspectional Services Department that
2 3 4 5 6 7	intern for the corporation counsel office, and I also knew Ms. Fothergill as an attorney and as an employee of the City who, again, worked for the City of Boston Law Department and also worked for Kevin Joyce down in the Inspectional Services Department.	2 3 4 5 6 7	 A. I can't comment on that. Q. It's a better story, isn't it? A. I think Judge Dear even did a better story than that, and I'm sure the Chief Justice of the Housing Court has clearly dictated that Inspectional Services Department that they're off their mark with respect to
2 3 4 5 6	intern for the corporation counsel office, and I also knew Ms. Fothergill as an attorney and as an employee of the City who, again, worked for the City of Boston Law Department and also worked for Kevin Joyce down in the Inspectional Services	2 3 4 5 6	 A. I can't comment on that. Q. It's a better story, isn't it? A. I think Judge Dear even did a better story than that, and I'm sure the Chief Justice of the Housing Court has clearly dictated that Inspectional Services Department that they're off their mark with respect to landlords.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	intern for the corporation counsel office, and I also knew Ms. Fothergill as an attorney and as an employee of the City who, again, worked for the City of Boston Law Department and also worked for Kevin Joyce down in the Inspectional Services Department. Q. Did Ms. Fothergill tell you that she	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 A. I can't comment on that. Q. It's a better story, isn't it? A. I think Judge Dear even did a better story than that, and I'm sure the Chief Justice of the Housing Court has clearly dictated that Inspectional Services Department that they're off their mark with respect to landlords. Q. How is it that you came to be in contact
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	intern for the corporation counsel office, and I also knew Ms. Fothergill as an attorney and as an employee of the City who, again, worked for the City of Boston Law Department and also worked for Kevin Joyce down in the Inspectional Services Department. Q. Did Ms. Fothergill tell you that she remembered this document or did she tell you	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 A. I can't comment on that. Q. It's a better story, isn't it? A. I think Judge Dear even did a better story than that, and I'm sure the Chief Justice of the Housing Court has clearly dictated that Inspectional Services Department that they're off their mark with respect to landlords.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	intern for the corporation counsel office, and I also knew Ms. Fothergill as an attorney and as an employee of the City who, again, worked for the City of Boston Law Department and also worked for Kevin Joyce down in the Inspectional Services Department. Q. Did Ms. Fothergill tell you that she remembered this document or did she tell you that in a general way she hadn't given	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 A. I can't comment on that. Q. It's a better story, isn't it? A. I think Judge Dear even did a better story than that, and I'm sure the Chief Justice of the Housing Court has clearly dictated that Inspectional Services Department that they're off their mark with respect to landlords. Q. How is it that you came to be in contact with the Boston Police Department's Anti-Corruption Unit?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	intern for the corporation counsel office, and I also knew Ms. Fothergill as an attorney and as an employee of the City who, again, worked for the City of Boston Law Department and also worked for Kevin Joyce down in the Inspectional Services Department. Q. Did Ms. Fothergill tell you that she remembered this document or did she tell you that in a general way she hadn't given permission for her name?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 A. I can't comment on that. Q. It's a better story, isn't it? A. I think Judge Dear even did a better story than that, and I'm sure the Chief Justice of the Housing Court has clearly dictated that Inspectional Services Department that they're off their mark with respect to landlords. Q. How is it that you came to be in contact with the Boston Police Department's
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	intern for the corporation counsel office, and I also knew Ms. Fothergill as an attorney and as an employee of the City who, again, worked for the City of Boston Law Department and also worked for Kevin Joyce down in the Inspectional Services Department. Q. Did Ms. Fothergill tell you that she remembered this document or did she tell you that in a general way she hadn't given permission for her name? A. Ms. Fothergill told me that No. 1, she	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 A. I can't comment on that. Q. It's a better story, isn't it? A. I think Judge Dear even did a better story than that, and I'm sure the Chief Justice of the Housing Court has clearly dictated that Inspectional Services Department that they're off their mark with respect to landlords. Q. How is it that you came to be in contact with the Boston Police Department's Anti-Corruption Unit? A. Actually the Boston Police Department's
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	intern for the corporation counsel office, and I also knew Ms. Fothergill as an attorney and as an employee of the City who, again, worked for the City of Boston Law Department and also worked for Kevin Joyce down in the Inspectional Services Department. Q. Did Ms. Fothergill tell you that she remembered this document or did she tell you that in a general way she hadn't given permission for her name? A. Ms. Fothergill told me that No. 1, she didn't sign this document, and No. 2, that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 A. I can't comment on that. Q. It's a better story, isn't it? A. I think Judge Dear even did a better story than that, and I'm sure the Chief Justice of the Housing Court has clearly dictated that Inspectional Services Department that they're off their mark with respect to landlords. Q. How is it that you came to be in contact with the Boston Police Department's Anti-Corruption Unit? A. Actually the Boston Police Department's Anti-Corruption Unit contacted me.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	intern for the corporation counsel office, and I also knew Ms. Fothergill as an attorney and as an employee of the City who, again, worked for the City of Boston Law Department and also worked for Kevin Joyce down in the Inspectional Services Department. Q. Did Ms. Fothergill tell you that she remembered this document or did she tell you that in a general way she hadn't given permission for her name? A. Ms. Fothergill told me that No. 1, she didn't sign this document, and No. 2, that she didn't believe that what the City of	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 A. I can't comment on that. Q. It's a better story, isn't it? A. I think Judge Dear even did a better story than that, and I'm sure the Chief Justice of the Housing Court has clearly dictated that Inspectional Services Department that they're off their mark with respect to landlords. Q. How is it that you came to be in contact with the Boston Police Department's Anti-Corruption Unit? A. Actually the Boston Police Department's Anti-Corruption Unit contacted me. Q. When did they do that?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	intern for the corporation counsel office, and I also knew Ms. Fothergill as an attorney and as an employee of the City who, again, worked for the City of Boston Law Department and also worked for Kevin Joyce down in the Inspectional Services Department. Q. Did Ms. Fothergill tell you that she remembered this document or did she tell you that in a general way she hadn't given permission for her name? A. Ms. Fothergill told me that No. 1, she didn't sign this document, and No. 2, that she didn't believe that what the City of Boston, and namely Kevin Joyce in particular, was doing to me was correct, that Kevin Joyce had targeted her and said	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 A. I can't comment on that. Q. It's a better story, isn't it? A. I think Judge Dear even did a better story than that, and I'm sure the Chief Justice of the Housing Court has clearly dictated that Inspectional Services Department that they're off their mark with respect to landlords. Q. How is it that you came to be in contact with the Boston Police Department's Anti-Corruption Unit? A. Actually the Boston Police Department's Anti-Corruption Unit contacted me. Q. When did they do that? A. I don't recall to be honest with you.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	intern for the corporation counsel office, and I also knew Ms. Fothergill as an attorney and as an employee of the City who, again, worked for the City of Boston Law Department and also worked for Kevin Joyce down in the Inspectional Services Department. Q. Did Ms. Fothergill tell you that she remembered this document or did she tell you that in a general way she hadn't given permission for her name? A. Ms. Fothergill told me that No. 1, she didn't sign this document, and No. 2, that she didn't believe that what the City of Boston, and namely Kevin Joyce in particular, was doing to me was correct, that Kevin Joyce had targeted her and said "We're going to Lincoln Smith's house.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 A. I can't comment on that. Q. It's a better story, isn't it? A. I think Judge Dear even did a better story than that, and I'm sure the Chief Justice of the Housing Court has clearly dictated that Inspectional Services Department that they're off their mark with respect to landlords. Q. How is it that you came to be in contact with the Boston Police Department's Anti-Corruption Unit? A. Actually the Boston Police Department's Anti-Corruption Unit contacted me. Q. When did they do that? A. I don't recall to be honest with you. Q. Did they tell you how it was that they
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	intern for the corporation counsel office, and I also knew Ms. Fothergill as an attorney and as an employee of the City who, again, worked for the City of Boston Law Department and also worked for Kevin Joyce down in the Inspectional Services Department. Q. Did Ms. Fothergill tell you that she remembered this document or did she tell you that in a general way she hadn't given permission for her name? A. Ms. Fothergill told me that No. 1, she didn't sign this document, and No. 2, that she didn't believe that what the City of Boston, and namely Kevin Joyce in particular, was doing to me was correct, that Kevin Joyce had targeted her and said "We're going to Lincoln Smith's house. Let's get him."	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 A. I can't comment on that. Q. It's a better story, isn't it? A. I think Judge Dear even did a better story than that, and I'm sure the Chief Justice of the Housing Court has clearly dictated that Inspectional Services Department that they're off their mark with respect to landlords. Q. How is it that you came to be in contact with the Boston Police Department's Anti-Corruption Unit? A. Actually the Boston Police Department's Anti-Corruption Unit contacted me. Q. When did they do that? A. I don't recall to be honest with you. Q. Did they tell you how it was that they became aware of this incident?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	intern for the corporation counsel office, and I also knew Ms. Fothergill as an attorney and as an employee of the City who, again, worked for the City of Boston Law Department and also worked for Kevin Joyce down in the Inspectional Services Department. Q. Did Ms. Fothergill tell you that she remembered this document or did she tell you that in a general way she hadn't given permission for her name? A. Ms. Fothergill told me that No. 1, she didn't sign this document, and No. 2, that she didn't believe that what the City of Boston, and namely Kevin Joyce in particular, was doing to me was correct, that Kevin Joyce had targeted her and said "We're going to Lincoln Smith's house. Let's get him." Q. Anything else about that that you can recall	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 A. I can't comment on that. Q. It's a better story, isn't it? A. I think Judge Dear even did a better story than that, and I'm sure the Chief Justice of the Housing Court has clearly dictated that Inspectional Services Department that they're off their mark with respect to landlords. Q. How is it that you came to be in contact with the Boston Police Department's Anti-Corruption Unit? A. Actually the Boston Police Department's Anti-Corruption Unit contacted me. Q. When did they do that? A. I don't recall to be honest with you. Q. Did they tell you how it was that they became aware of this incident? A. They did. They said that they became aware
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	intern for the corporation counsel office, and I also knew Ms. Fothergill as an attorney and as an employee of the City who, again, worked for the City of Boston Law Department and also worked for Kevin Joyce down in the Inspectional Services Department. Q. Did Ms. Fothergill tell you that she remembered this document or did she tell you that in a general way she hadn't given permission for her name? A. Ms. Fothergill told me that No. 1, she didn't sign this document, and No. 2, that she didn't believe that what the City of Boston, and namely Kevin Joyce in particular, was doing to me was correct, that Kevin Joyce had targeted her and said "We're going to Lincoln Smith's house. Let's get him." Q. Anything else about that that you can recall about your conversation with Ms. Fothergill?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 A. I can't comment on that. Q. It's a better story, isn't it? A. I think Judge Dear even did a better story than that, and I'm sure the Chief Justice of the Housing Court has clearly dictated that Inspectional Services Department that they're off their mark with respect to landlords. Q. How is it that you came to be in contact with the Boston Police Department's Anti-Corruption Unit? A. Actually the Boston Police Department's Anti-Corruption Unit contacted me. Q. When did they do that? A. I don't recall to be honest with you. Q. Did they tell you how it was that they became aware of this incident? A. They did. They said that they became aware of this issue at 11 Newport Street as a
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	intern for the corporation counsel office, and I also knew Ms. Fothergill as an attorney and as an employee of the City who, again, worked for the City of Boston Law Department and also worked for Kevin Joyce down in the Inspectional Services Department. Q. Did Ms. Fothergill tell you that she remembered this document or did she tell you that in a general way she hadn't given permission for her name? A. Ms. Fothergill told me that No. 1, she didn't sign this document, and No. 2, that she didn't believe that what the City of Boston, and namely Kevin Joyce in particular, was doing to me was correct, that Kevin Joyce had targeted her and said "We're going to Lincoln Smith's house. Let's get him." Q. Anything else about that that you can recall about your conversation with Ms. Fothergill? A. Yes, that John Dorsey and others had	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 A. I can't comment on that. Q. It's a better story, isn't it? A. I think Judge Dear even did a better story than that, and I'm sure the Chief Justice of the Housing Court has clearly dictated that Inspectional Services Department that they're off their mark with respect to landlords. Q. How is it that you came to be in contact with the Boston Police Department's Anti-Corruption Unit? A. Actually the Boston Police Department's Anti-Corruption Unit contacted me. Q. When did they do that? A. I don't recall to be honest with you. Q. Did they tell you how it was that they became aware of this incident? A. They did. They said that they became aware of this issue at 11 Newport Street as a result of the newsletter by the Small
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	intern for the corporation counsel office, and I also knew Ms. Fothergill as an attorney and as an employee of the City who, again, worked for the City of Boston Law Department and also worked for Kevin Joyce down in the Inspectional Services Department. Q. Did Ms. Fothergill tell you that she remembered this document or did she tell you that in a general way she hadn't given permission for her name? A. Ms. Fothergill told me that No. 1, she didn't sign this document, and No. 2, that she didn't believe that what the City of Boston, and namely Kevin Joyce in particular, was doing to me was correct, that Kevin Joyce had targeted her and said "We're going to Lincoln Smith's house. Let's get him." Q. Anything else about that that you can recall about your conversation with Ms. Fothergill?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 A. I can't comment on that. Q. It's a better story, isn't it? A. I think Judge Dear even did a better story than that, and I'm sure the Chief Justice of the Housing Court has clearly dictated that Inspectional Services Department that they're off their mark with respect to landlords. Q. How is it that you came to be in contact with the Boston Police Department's Anti-Corruption Unit? A. Actually the Boston Police Department's Anti-Corruption Unit contacted me. Q. When did they do that? A. I don't recall to be honest with you. Q. Did they tell you how it was that they became aware of this incident? A. They did. They said that they became aware of this issue at 11 Newport Street as a result of the newsletter by the Small Property Owner's Association.

Page 139 Page 137 property while I was in the hospital, yes. Q. Yeah. 1 Q. Both your Willis Street property and your A. I don't know if he's a friend. He's an 2 Newport Street property? 3 associate that I've gotten to know as a 3 result of this furnace issue. I consider 4 A. Yes. 4 Q. Are you familiar with the positions of the, 5 him a friend now, yes, but I didn't know 5 in the general way, that the Small Property 6 Skip Schloming beforehand, no. 6 Owner's Association takes on landlord/tenant Q. Are you aware that the Anti-Corruption Unit 7 7 8 issues? opened the investigation at 8 A. I'm aware that it's a grassroots 9 Mr. Schloming's --9 organization that deals with small property 10 A. Yes. 10 owners and issues and how it affects them, 11 Q. When did you first meet Mr. Schloming? 11 12 A. I don't recall the exact date to be honest 12 Q. In general, do you find yourself to be in with you. I think it was as a result of a 13 13 agreement with positions that the newspaper article or something. I don't 14 14 organization holds? 15 recall. 15 A. For the most part, yes. Q. Are you a member of the Small Property 16 16 Q. Do you agree that the sanitary code is too 17 Owner's Association? 17 A. I was a member of the Small Property Owner's 18 18 A. I don't know. I can't comment on that to be Association. I don't know if I'm current to 19 19 honest with you. I'm not a student of the 20 be honest with you. 20 21 sanitary code. Q. When were you first involved with the 21 Q. Do you agree that lead paint poisoning is 22 organization? 22 not a real problem? 23 A. Probably 2000, 2001. 23 A. Again, I can't comment on that just due to 24 Q. To be clear, he's the head of that 24 Page 140

	Page 138		rage 140
1	organization along with his wife?	1	the fact that I know there's a bunch of
2	A. His wife is, yes.	2	different scientific studies out there that
3	Q. He's at least heavily involved in the	3	lead down different roads, so I don't know
4	organization, would you agree with that?	4	conclusively or scientifically what the end
5	A. I believe his wife is the president of the	5	result is. Of course you read about it that
6	association and I believe Skip's role is	6	yes, in fact it is a problem, and I just
7	he's the editor of the newspaper that they	7	don't know enough about it to again, I'm
8	publish.	8	not a student of the state sanitary code.
9	Q. You don't recall when you first met	9	I'm not a student of the lead paint law.
10	Mr. Schloming?	10	Q. Subsequent to your accident and
11	A. I don't, to be honest with you, but it has	11	Mr. Schloming's involvement in managing your
12	to be in 2000, somewhere around there.	12	properties, did you become involved with the
13	Q. So it was before, at any rate, before these	13	Small Property Owner's Association in an
14	incidents, particular incidents that we've	14	active way, other than reading their
15	been discussing today?	15	newsletter?
16	A. I honestly don't recall.	16	A. No. You mean going to rallies or
17	Q. Mr. Schloming managed your properties for	17	Q. Yeah.
18	you after your accident, is that right?	18	A. Let's put it this way, I've never been to
19	A. He did. The accident of March 8?	19	one of their meetings. I don't know where
20	Q. Right.	20	they meet, except from what I read in the
21	A. Yes, he did.	21	newsletter I guess they meet at a VFW Hall.
22	Q. Was there another accident that I don't know	22	I don't know how large a membership it is.
23	about?	23	Like I said, I'm not actively there banging
24	A. No, the March 8. He in fact managed the	24	a drum as a member. In fact, I'm not even

	Page 141		Page 143
1	certain if my membership is current as we	1	Like I said Terry Adler and Inspectional
2	speak.	2	Services, they were obviously marketing this
3	Q. You haven't, to this day, become more	3	story, and when I got hit people didn't
4	involved with them?	4	know like I said, the homicide team had
5	A. No.	5	responded. They didn't know what was going
6	Q. How is it that Mr. Schloming became involved	6	to happen. And to Mr. Schloming's credit,
7	in managing your properties after you were	7	and I do give him a tremendous amount of
8	injured and unable to do that?	8	credit, he showed up at the hospital,
9	A. A nice guy. I mean that wholeheartedly. As	9	identified himself to my family and said
10	you're aware I was hurt badly and it was	10	"Listen, these are some issues that Lincoln
1	touch and go there for awhile, and Skip	11	is dealing with or has been dealing with and
11	Schloming came to Boston Medical Center and	12	I know that this is the furthest thing from
12	_	13	your mind, but if it's okay with you I'll
13	he identified himself to my mother and my	14	take over and manage until some point in
14	sister and my girlfriend, and they didn't	ŧ	
15	have any idea who he was, and he said "I run	15	time that Lincoln can get up and running again if he ever does." No one knew at that
16	an organization called the Small Property	16	
17	Owner's Association. I read about Lincoln	17	time if I would ever cognitively be able to
18	and his accident and I'm awful sorry for	18	get back into the ballgame, and I admire
19	your troubles and I know you have other	19	because I didn't really know him. For some
20	things on your mind," is what he said to my	20	guy to come to the plate like that and to
21	family and I found out thereafter, "I know	21	put his energies and his time and to
22	you have other things on your mind." He	22	physically go to Boston Medical Center, I
23	said "I know that Lincoln has issues with	23	respect him. I respect him.
24	Inspectional Services Department that need	24	Q. Mr. Schloming had not, if I understand you
	Page 142		Page 144
1	to be resolved."	1	correctly, been involved with any of your
2	Q. How did he know that?	2	properties prior to your accident?
3	A. He read about them in the paper.	3	A. Physically involved, no.
4	Q. Did he know you at that point or when he	4	Q. Mentally involved?
5	approached your family while you were laid	5	A. No. I mean, he obviously no. To my
6	up was he also unknown to you then?	6	understanding when I was sick here he was on
7	A. No, I knew of Skip. I may have met him	7	Newport Street. I don't know that for a
8	previous to that.	8	fact but that's my understanding.
9	Q. You didn't have a friendship or a	9	Q. At the time of all the incidents that we
10	relationship at that point?	10	discussed today with no heat and all the
11	A. No, but I knew Skip and we had spoken, but	11	other issues, did Mr. Schloming have any
12	there wasn't any real bond or real	12	involvement with that?
	friendship at that point in time.	13	A. No.
13	Q. So Mr. Schloming approached you or your	14	Q. You had not contacted Mr. Schloming for
14	family after he read about these issues with	15	assistance in dealing with any of your
15	ISD in December of 2000, he became aware of	16	problems with ISD prior to your accident?
16		17	A. Not that I recall.
17	them and then he approached your family?	1	Q. You think you may have but you forgot about
18	A. It was all within a relatively, of course,	18	Q. Tou timik you may have out you forgot about

on March 8, 2001.

19

20

21

22

23

small timeframe here, we're talking months.

Obviously, I had these issues and, you know,

in December 2000. I got struck by the truck

A. There was a lot of media attention going on.

Q. So it's less than three months later?

it?

A. Like I said, I had conversations with Skip

association or the group was there. I did

communicate with him, but I don't recall at

this time as to what the subject matter was

Schloming. I knew who he was. I knew the

19

20

21

22

23

	Page 145		Page 14
1	on or why.	1	code that needed to be to code based on, I
1	Q. Like you said, it was a pretty short time	2	think he was just trying to make sure
2	between these problems and your accident.	3	everything was resolved so I had one less
	Do you know what your last contact with	4	problem and I could just really focus on my
4	Mr. Schloming, what your last contact with	5	health and my family could focus on my
5	Mr. Schloming was?	6	recovery, and I think his intentions were
6	A. I don't, to be honest with you.	7	very good, and I never paid him anything for
7	Q. So what sorts of things did he do for you in	8	it, nor did he ever ask for payment.
8	Q. So what sorts of things did lie do for you in	9	Q. You were grateful for the assistance at the
9	the course of managing your property?	10	difficult time?
10	A. I don't know.	11	A. At that very difficult time, and I guess I
11	Q. You were seriously hurt, correct?	12	was very humbled by the fact that when
12	A. Yes.	13	you're down some people do come to the table
13	Q. Were you in the hospital for some lengthy		and help, and I was grateful.
14	period?	14	Q. Was it Mr. Schloming's idea to initiate this
15	A. Yes.	15	lowquit against the City?
16	Q. How long was that?	16	lawsuit against the City? A. No.
17	A. I believe I was at Boston Medical Center for	17	
18	close to a month and then I went to the	18	Q. Do you recall writing Mr. Schloming and
19	acute brain injury section at Braintree	19	telling him that you were grateful for his
20	Rehab. for a month.	20	assistance while you were injured and that
21	Q. How are you doing now?	21	as soon as you were back on your feet you'd
22	A. Good, I hope.	22	join him and SPOA in fighting the battle
23	Q. Basically, what kind of injuries did you	23	against corruption at ISD?
24	have?	24	A. No, I don't recall that. I think I may have
	Page 146		Page 14
1	A. They were extensive. I have total facial	1	said that when I was back up and running,
2	reconstruction. I have plates in my hips.	2	landlords should be treated fairly and with
3	My legs had to be rebuilt. I had to learn	3	respect and dignity.
4	to do everything all over again.	4	Q. Do you remember writing to him and saying
5	Q. So obviously you were unable to carry out	5	"Again, I sincerely appreciate all your
6	your normal, not only your landlord duties	6	help, and you can rest assured that when I
7	but all your daily activities and such, is	7	am totally back on my feet I will be side by
8	that right?	8	side with you and SPOA to expose and correct
9	A. I extensively rehabilitated for about	9	the injustice in the ISD system"?
10	18 months. I rehabilitated for 18 months in	10	A. Yes.
11	total.	11	O. We've had some conversation
12	Q. So Mr. Schloming became involved with the	12	A. May I see that letter?
12	litigation involving Ms. Williams?	13	Q. Your attorney gave me the letter. If he
13	A. I believe he did, yes.	14	wants to show it to you later he can show it
15	Q. What did he do in that regard for you?	15	to you.
16	A. I don't know.	16	A. Okay.
17	Q. He's not an attorney, is he?	17	Q. We've had some conversation about various
18	A. He's not an attorney. He is a licensed	18	media outlets and stories that were out
	builder, though.	19	there. Why don't you tell me, what media
19 20	Q. In what capacity did he assist you in that	20	attention can you recall related to the
		21	events of December 2000?
	11110011011		
21	litigation?	1	A Well I'm aware that John Dorsey, after
21 22	A. It's my understanding he kind of oversaw	22	A. Well I'm aware that John Dorsey, after collaborating with Kevin Joyce, had marketed
21	A. It's my understanding he kind of oversaw some things, and being a licensed builder, I	1	collaborating with Kevin Joyce, had marketed

Page 151 Page 149 Q. That's why I'm asking. know that for a fact. A. It was regarding the unlawful termination. 2 O. We discussed that already. 2 Q. So part of your allegations in that lawsuit A. Yeah. I also know that they marketed it to 3 3 was that one motivation for your wrongful 4 other media outlets, as well, including the termination had to do with your relationship 5 Boston Globe and the Boston Herald. 5 with Ms. O'Neil? 6 O. Did they run articles, do you know? 6 A. I believe the Boston Globe did. In fact, I 7 A. That's correct. know the Boston Globe did run an article Q. You're not alleging that that is an element 8 8 of this case, other than retaliation for 9 sometime between Christmas and New Year's. 9 your lawsuit? Q. Tell me if this looks like to you the 10 10 A. No, it's an ongoing issue. article that you were thinking of. 11 11 Q. Is there something improper in your mind 12 (Indicating.) 12 about Mr. Dorsey speaking to the media? 13 A. Yes. 13 A. You're going to have to rephrase that 14 Q. Why don't you take a moment, maybe you're 14 very familiar with it, but if you would like 15 question. 15 Q. Well, Mr. Dorsey is the ISD spokesman, to take a moment to read it over or just 16 16 correct? 17 refamiliarize yourself with it? 17 A. It's my understanding he's a contractor, 18 (Boston Globe article dated 18 he's a contracted employee to deal with December 29, 2000 marked Exhibit No. 7 for 19 19 media events, yes. 20 Identification.) 20 O. When Amber Bollman contacted you, you talked O. Do you know who Amber Bollman is? 21 21 22 to her, right? A. I do know who Amber Bollman is. Q. She spoke to you before writing this 23 A. Yes. 23 O. When Amber Bollman contacted Ms. O'Shea she article, didn't she? 24 24 Page 152 Page 150 talked to her it appears, correct? 1 A. She did, yes. A. It appears she talked to Tom Menino, the 2 O. Would you agree that it appears that she mayor, also quoted as saying --3 also spoke to Ms. O'Shea? 3 O. But I'm asking you now about Ms. O'Shea, it A. Yes. 4 appears that Amber Bollman contacted Ms. 5 Q. There are quotes in here from Ms. O'Shea? 5 O'Shea and she talked to her? 6 A. There is, yes. A. If you look at the article in its entirety Q. Would you agree that those quotes are at 7 7 with respect to quotes, obviously she must 8 odds with her representation to you that 8 have spoken to the mayor after the mayor everything was okay in her apartment? 9 9 spoke to Kevin Joyce. A. Yes. I believe Amber Bollman at the time 10 10 O. My question is, what is it that you find 11 was a student writer. I don't know if she 11 inappropriate about the fact that Ms. 12 had the skill level, if you will, to make 12 Bollman also spoke to officials at the City 13 13 proper inquiries. in the course of writing her article? Q. Amber Bollman doesn't have anything against 14 14 A. Well, I feel that they -- obviously, John 15 you? 15 Dorsey, that's his job to create media 16 16 A. No. events to make people look good at someone O. One thing, the reference to Deborah O'Neil. 17 17 Is that part of your claim against Kevin 18 else's expense. 18 O. What information do you have that leads you Joyce and the City today that there's animas 19 19 to that conclusion? against you, as it says here, because of 20 20 A. He was the spokesperson and he was the your relationship with Deborah O'Neil? 21 21 contract employee, and the intent of the 22 A. What that says is, with respect to the 22 contract at that time was to be his public unlawful termination, that stems back to 23 23 relations person, that's my understanding of 24 that time just for clarity purposes. 24

Page 153 Mr. Dorsey and her report, you're 1 1 extrapolating that to Ms. Bollman on that Q. Tell me what in this article is false. 2 2 basis, but you don't know what Mr. Dorsey A. The whole article just about. Obviously --3 3 did with regard to Ms. Bollman, do you? I shouldn't say the whole article. I'd have 4 4 A. Yes, it's my contention and my belief based to go paragraph by paragraph. I mean, if 5 5 on conversations that I had with Julie you want to do that I'll be willing to do 6 6 Fothergill and also with Terry Adler, at 7 7 that. that point in time, that John Dorsey Q. I just want you to tell me anything that you 8 8 marketed the story on behalf of Kevin Joyce 9 see in here that's false? 9 and collaborating with Kevin Joyce to make 10 A. Well obviously I bought space heaters, I 10 me look like a bad policy person, if you wanted to rectify the problem as quickly as 11 11 will, and I'm troubled by that. possible. Obviously I take pride in my name 12 12 O. Any other sources of information aside from and my work, and when there's certain quotes 13 13 Ms. Fothergill and Ms. Adler relating to 14 by certain --14 Mr. Dorsey's relation with Amber Bollman? 15 Q. Give me an example of that. 15 A. I do say this respectfully with respect to 16 A. No. 16 Q. Incidently, you've listed the mayor as a the mayor, and I mean this is 17 17 witness in this case, is that related to unconscionable. How can you let a person 18 18 this quotation? 19 stay without heat for five days? It's even 19 A. Obviously the mayor is quoted as saying -worse because it's a public official, 20 20 it is what it is. 21 someone who deals with public policy. 21 Q. Is there any other information that you Obviously I'm troubled by that because I did 22 22 believe the mayor possesses about any of the make a conscientious effort. I called the 23 23 events that we discussed today or any 24

Page 154

1

Page 156

Page 155

incident to try to get access. I'm sure the 1 mayor wasn't given the total and truthful 2 story by Kevin Joyce and John Dorsey. 3 O. So I think you said twice now that your 4 belief was that the mayor was given a false 5 impression of the events and that's the 6 source of that statement? 7 A. That and obviously based on what John Dorsey 8 and Kevin Joyce marketed Bollman. 9 Q. Do you have any information supporting your 10 conclusion that John Dorsey marketed 11 information to Amber Bollman? 12 A. Yes. 13 O. What is that? 14 A. From conversations I've had with Julie 15 Fothergill and also with a conversation I 16 had with Terry Adler at Channel 7. 17 Q. Terry Adler didn't know what conversations 18 Mr. Dorsey had with Amber Bollman, did she? 19 She told you about her own experience with 20 21 Mr. Dorsey? A. No, but it was the same story that was 22

marketed to all of the media outlets.

O. So Ms. Adler told you her story about

mayor's 24-hour service the night of the

24

23

events that you're aware of? 2 A. I can't speak for the mayor, but I am aware 3 that the mayor has a very, very close 4 relationship with Kevin Joyce and Robert 5 Consalvo. 6 O. Focus on the question. The question is, are 7 you aware of any involvement the mayor has with your case aside from this quotation? 9 A. I can't comment, I don't know. 10 O. So the answer is no? 11 A. I don't know. 12 Q. The only basis on which the mayor has been 13 listed as a witness in this case is the fact 14 that he's quoted in this article, is that 15 16 correct? A. He was obviously aware of the problem on 17 Newport Street based on a conversation he 18 had with Kevin Joyce and Kevin Joyce's 19 relationship with Robert Consalvo. 20 O. What other facts cited here in this article 21 are false? 22 A. John Dorsey's quote "If you're gonna make a 23 business out of providing basic services 24

involvement that he had in any of these

Page 157 Page 159 1 such as housing, it's not something you can O. I understand completely the point that do at your own convenience, Dorsey said, 2 you're making. I just need you to, in order 2 3 it's a full-time commitment and something to understand the nature of your claim, I 3 4 that should not be taken lightly." need to hear from you exactly what it is 4 5 O. You don't agree with that statement? You're 5 that you take issue with in the article. We a landlord, don't you agree with what he 6 need to make a catalog of it in order to 6 7 understand your claims. We can't resolve 7 savs there? 8 your claims until we understand. 8 A. I agree with the fact that I don't take 9 things lightly, and he's obviously implying 9 A. I understand, and I respect your position as that after reading the article in its 10 10 well. entirety, he's implying that I'm something 11 Q. Okay. 11 A. Paragraph 1. Your question. other than that, that I don't take it 12 12 O. I guess we'll read it. "The City Counsel's seriously and that I do provide housing for 13 13 people and that I do take it lightly, and chief research assistant, Lincoln Smith, 14 14 obviously I don't agree with Mr. Dorsey's left his 73-year-old tenant stranded without 15 15 assessment when the article is read in its heat for five days over the icy holiday 16 16 weekend, according to the City's 17 17 entirety. Inspectional Services Department." You 18 Q. Any other particular facts in here that you 18 19 take issue with? 19 agree that's your job and that that's your job title, right? Are you the chief A. Again, with Mr. Dorsey, he states that 20 20 "Smith waited far too long before ordering research assistant for the City Counsel or 21 21 and installing a new furnace." Obviously I 22 22 were you at that time? thought I was very timely. A. I am the deputy research assistant. 23 23 O. Each of these things that you've listed, Q. But that inaccuracy is not the basis for 24 24 Page 158 Page 160 including the mayor's statement and the two your libel complaint, correct? 1 statements by Mr. Dorsey, they're not A. No, but yet inaccurate. 2 2 3 factual statements, are they, they're 3 Q. Was Ms. O'Shea without heat for five days over the holiday weekend? opinions, do you agree with that? 4 4 5 A. They're opinions in their official capacity. 5 O. Anything of a factual nature in the article 6 Q. So I take it that you're disagreeing with 6 that's incorrect? Anything else? 7 the first paragraph would be that you left 7 A. Again, we can go paragraph by paragraph if 8 her stranded without heat, correct? 8 you want to start in the beginning and I'd 9 9 A. I didn't leave her stranded. I tried to be more than happy to do that with you. 10 mitigate and provide space heaters over 10 Q. I'm not trying to be difficult, but you 11 Christmas for her. 11 understand that you've brought a lawsuit in 12 Q. So you take issue with the characterization 12 which you've alleged libel, so it's an by the Inspectional Services Department in 13 13 element of your case as to what is false in 14 that paragraph that you left her stranded? 14 A. Inspectional Services Department said I left 15 this case --15 her stranded. We know that's not true. 16 MR. OHLSON: If I can help, I think 16 Q. The next paragraph is a quotation or it would be best for clarification to go 17 17 partially a quotation. "'My Christmas was 18 paragraph by paragraph, because you're 18 horrible,' said Elizabeth O'Shea, who has asking the question and I think that will 19 19 20 lived in Smith's triple-decker for three 20 give the best answer. 21 A. That's why I had suggested when you read the 21 years". Did she live in your apartment for

22

23 24 article in its whole, in its entirety, one

the proper thing here.

reasonably could conclude that I didn't do

22

23

24

three years?

A. I don't believe so, no. I'd have to look

but I don't believe it was three years.

Page 163 Page 161 If there's none we can move on to the next Q. You agree that they had spoken to 1 2 paragraph. Ms. O'Shea, correct? You agree that it 2 O. Is that fair, Mr. Smith? appears that Ms. Bollman spoke to Ms. O'Shea 3 3 A. Whatever. directly? 4 Q. We'll take it as a given that the general 5 A. Yes, or someone identifying themself as pattern of the article is upsetting to you 6 Mrs. O'Shea. 6 and you don't agree with it. Okay? But 7 7 Q. Okay. what we need to do is figure out the 8 A. I can't affirm that one way or the other 8 particular false statements by City because there were multiple people living. 9 9 Q. Do you have any reason to believe, any facts 10 officials, agreed? 10 A. Agreed. of which you have knowledge to lead you to 11 11 Q. I'm not going to take your silence on the believe that it was an imposter who spoke to 12 12 general tenure of the article as you're 13 Ms. Bollman? 13 agreeing with it. 14 A. I wouldn't characterize it as an imposter, A. Agreed in part, due in part to the fact that but it's my belief that someone in 15 15 this article was in fact generated by John Mrs. O'Shea's household called Inspectional 16 16 Dorsey on behalf of Kevin Joyce at the Services. I'm not certain whether it was 17 17 Inspectional Services Department, that's how Mrs. O'Shea, it could have been her 18 18 that article was written. 19 daughter. 19 Q. I understand that that's part of your Q. Well she says here it's a 73-year-old woman, 20 20 allegation. Are we happy with the first two 21 so Ms. Bollman at least spoke to somebody 21 photographs then? 22 who at least looked like a 73-year-old 22 A. Yes. 23 woman, right? 23 Q. The third paragraph says "City officials say A. I don't know if Ms. Bollman saw her. I 24 Page 164 Page 162 Smith ignored the problem until they would assume that Ms. Bollman spoke to her -1 1 threatened to condemn his building." Go 2 ahead and tell me what you think about that. 3 A. Obviously I did not agree with the problem, 4 in fact I was right on top of it that 5 afternoon. 6 Q. For the reasons we've already discussed?

2	on the telephone. I can't confirm that she
2	
3	went to 11 Newport Street and saw
4	Mrs. O'Shea. Like myself, I'm certain she
5	probably called.
6	Q. Why don't you tell me anything else in that
7	second paragraph that you think is false. I
8	think what we need to do here is go
9	paragraph by paragraph and hear from
10	Mr. Smith false statements that he
11	attributes to the City, because would you
12	agree that some of this appears to be
13	there appears to be inaccuracies that appear
14	not to be based on information from the
15	City?
16	A. I think this article was generated by the
17	City.
18	Q. The second paragraph is all attributed to
19	Ms. O'Shea
20	MR. OHLSON: I think what we want
21	to do here is exactly what you said. Your
22	question is, is it false statements or false
23	information from the City, then we can go

paragraph by paragraph and pick out those.

24

A. Right. Q. Did somebody threaten to condemn the 9 building? 10 A. Yeah, Kevin Joyce threatened. He said "I'm 11 going to close this building down." 12 Q. The reference to Cliff Davis earlier? 13 A. That was in addition to the Cliff Davis. He 14 said "I'm going to shut this building down. 15 I'm going to condemn it." 16 Q. The next paragraph is attributed to you, do 17 we agree with that? 18 MR. OHLSON: So you're not asking 19 questions about that paragraph? 20 MR. CHERNETSKY: I don't think --21 if there's inaccuracies in there I don't 22 think it would fall within the guidelines we 23 just created of being from the City. Right? 24

Page 167 Page 165 A. Just that John Dorsey said that I waited too MR. OHLSON: Okay. long and obviously that was not true, that's A. I don't agree with that in total, no. 2 2 3 MR. OHLSON: Well I guess if we can not accurate. 3 go off the record for a second. O. "By Wednesday," that paragraph, anything 4 5 (Discussion off the record.) there? 5 A. I can't comment on that. I don't know what O. The paragraph beginning "Smith says he 6 6 7 records the Inspectional Services Department offered" --7 keeps so I can't comment. 8 A. I did offer --O. So there's nothing in there that you know to 9 O. You don't need to tell me about everything 9 in there, but just tell me is there 10 be false? 10 something in there that's false that comes A. No. 11 11 12 Q. The next paragraph we've already discussed? from the City? 12 A. "If you're going to make a business," of A. "City inspector said it had not been cleaned 13 13 John Dorsey, again which is totally false. 14 in two years." 14 O. Next paragraph "While she waited"? 15 Q. Okay. Next paragraph? 15 A. I can't comment on that. A. O'Shea did refuse the space heaters. 16 16 O. You don't know? 17 O. Don't tell me what you agree with. Just 17 A. I don't know. I don't even believe tell me is there anything in that paragraph 18 18 that is false that comes from the City and Mrs. O'Shea was there at that apartment at 19 19 that particular time. I was told that she 20 if not we'll just move on without discussing 20 went to stay with her daughter. 21 21 Q. Do you have any reason to believe that that 22 22 A. No, that's fine. Q. The next one we've already discussed, the 23 information came from the City? 23 paragraph "This is unconscionably wrong"? 24 A. I can't comment. 24 Page 168 Page 166 Q. Next paragraph, "At times," anything in A. Yeah. 1 Q. Can we move forward from that one because there that's false that came from the City? 2 2 3 A. Can't comment. we've already discussed it? 3 O. You've got to tell me. 4 A. Yeah. A. I don't know. I can't speak for that Q. "Smith, who in 1998," how about that one? 5 A. I was cited as one of the worst ten 6 statement. 6 7 O. You don't see anything now that you know to landlords. That's wrong. I was cited. 7 be false that came from the City? 8 O. All it says is that you were cited as one, 9 so whether you were or you weren't, that's A. No. 9 Q. Next paragraph is just a quotation from 10 accurate, right? 10 Ms. O'Shea? 11 A. Okay. 11 Q. Next paragraph that starts "In 1990"? 12 12 O. Next paragraph "Smith says"? I guess the A. It's true. 13 13 next two paragraphs are both quotations from 14 14 O. Next paragraph, "Smith says"? you, we can skip those? 15 15 A. "Smith says he faced off against the O. The next paragraph is entirely a quotation 16 stubborn ISD throughout the entire episode." from you so we can skip that one, I assume, 17 17 I did. I was trying to be compliant. 18 18 correct? Q. We don't need to discuss the ones you agree 19 A. Right. 19 with, just tell me the ones that you don't. 20 Q. The same for the next one, "Am I being 20 The next one, anything you see in there? I 21 21 targeted"? just want to be cognizant of your time 22 22 A. Yes. Q. The next one we discussed already. Do you 23 concerns and such. 23 A. Yes and no. Obviously it says "Smith says 24 have anything to add to that paragraph? 24

	Page 169		Page 171
1	he called the City's building inspector and	1	Driscoll, who was sitting on the Commission
2	the mayor's office from Cape Cod on	2	at the time in personnel, and of course
3	Saturday." I was not on the Cape, I was in	3	Robert Consalvo was the personnel director,
4	Canton.	4	so I think enough said in that regard.
5	Q. If that was false it was because of an error	5	Q. So that's another proceeding that you hadn't
6	by the Globe, right, and not because the	6	told us about before. Are there any other
7	City told Amber Bollman that you were on	7	litigations or proceedings of any kind out
8	Cape Cod?	8	there that you haven't told us about before?
ı	A. It's my understanding that Stephen O'Donnell	9	A. No. That was not a court proceeding it was
9	may have told Kevin Joyce I was on Cape Cod.	10	an administration.
10	Q. But this is a quotation attributed to you,	11	Q. I understand. Anything like that that you
11	"Smith said he called City building	12	might not have thought I was asking you
12	inspectors and the mayor's office from Cape	13	about before that you haven't told me about?
13		14	A. No.
14	Cod"?	15	Q. There's just one left in this article then,
15	A. They said, Inspectional Services.	16	"In 1998 he was cited"?
16	Q. It doesn't say	17	A. That's false.
17	A. I was in Canton.	18	Q. What's false in there?
18	Q. We'll agree that you don't agree that you	19	A. "Appeared on a prior list of 48 landlords
19	were on Cape Cod?		with outstanding warrants." There was an
20	A. It says ISD officials refused to help, which	20	issue in 1998, I don't remember all of the
21	they did. I called on Saturday evening and	21	particulars to be quite honest with you, and
22	he was at Hanover Mall	22	I believe, again just downloading here for a
23	Q. You agree with me that there's nothing in	23	minute, if my memory serves me correct, my
24	that paragraph that's not attributed to you?	24	minute, if my memory serves me correct, my
	Page 170		Page 172
1	Fage 170		
, 1	A. Right.	1	name did appear on a list that was
2	Q. Okay. Next one, anything in there?	2	generated
3	A. That's true.	3	Q. Okay. Were you cited for a maintenance
4	Q. "According to Smith," next paragraph?	4	violation in 1998?
5	A. That's true.	5	A. Probably.
6	Q. Next paragraph, "Smith who also owns"?	6	Q. Did you fail to show up at a trial in
7	A. That's true.	7	Housing Court that year?
8	Q. "In 1997"?	8	A. I was never given notice.
9	A. That's true.	9	Q. There was a trial and you didn't come to it?
10	Q. That's something that we haven't talked	10	A. There was never a trial. I was never given
11	about, is that additional litigation in	11	a notice.
12	which you were involved, or what's that all	12	Q. Separate questions. Whether you were given
13	about?	13	notice or not, was there a trial or
14	A. It was alleged that by, again, people within	14	A. No.
15	this administration, that I was in violation	15	Q proceeding of some kind at which you did
16	of the City residency requirement, and again	16	not appear?
		17	A. Does it say there was a trial?
17	a retaliatory act once I was re-employed,	1	() (Marin More and Mariner VOII Were Inches
18	and I ended up in a three-day hearing here	18	Q. Okay. Fair enough. Whether you were there
1		19	or not and whatever reason you weren't
18	and I ended up in a three-day hearing here before the Compliance Commission. Q. Who brought that?	19 20	or not and whatever reason you weren't there, was there a trial in Housing Court
18 19	and I ended up in a three-day hearing here before the Compliance Commission.	19 20 21	or not and whatever reason you weren't there, was there a trial in Housing Court for which you did not appear?
18 19 20	and I ended up in a three-day hearing here before the Compliance Commission.Q. Who brought that?A. The City Personnel Department.Q. It was a formal hearing?	19 20 21 22	or not and whatever reason you weren't there, was there a trial in Housing Court for which you did not appear? A. There was not a trial in Housing Court in
18 19 20 21	and I ended up in a three-day hearing here before the Compliance Commission.Q. Who brought that?A. The City Personnel Department.	19 20 21	or not and whatever reason you weren't there, was there a trial in Housing Court for which you did not appear?

f			
	Page 173		Page 175
1	A. I don't know.	1	remember.
2	Q. Is Housing Court across from City Hall at	2	A. Again, I think it's just a continuation of
3	this time?	3	the nucleus, if you will, that it just is
4	A. Yes, it was.	4	ongoing, slanderous remarks that have been
5	Q. So is the only issue that you have in that	5	written about me and by Inspectional
6	paragraph the use of the word "trial"	6	Services.
7	instead of "proceeding" or something like	7	Q. Your complaint in this case mentions
8	that?	8	December 27, 2000 and the no heat complaint
9	A. There was no trial. Yes, that's correct.	9	and so forth?
10	Q. The reason we got into this article was I	10	A. Right.
11	asked you what media publications there	11	Q. It doesn't go on to talk about other issues
12	were. You told me about Terry Adler at	12	which arose with Palmira Williams. Are
13	Channel 7 and this article in the Globe, are	13	those, this hot water being an example, are
14	there any others?	14	those incidents part of your lawsuit or are
15	A. There were other articles written in Small	15	those just things that happened afterwards
16	Property Owners Newsletter that were	16	that are not part of the lawsuit?
17	written.	17	A. Well, my understanding of the original
18	Q. Slanderous article in Small Property Owners?	18	complaint that was filed dealt specifically
19	A. No.	19	with the furnace and my ability to install
20	Q. I'm only interested in articles that are	20	the furnace, but as a result of Kevin
21	part of your libel or slander.	21	Joyce's actions and John Dorsey acting in
22	A. No.	22	his behalf as well, of course other things
23	Q. Are there any other articles aside from the	23	stemmed from that incident on or about
24	Boston Globe article?	24	December 23.
ļ			**************************************
1	De 174	İ	Page 176
	Page 174		Page 176
1	A. There may be a Boston Herald article	1	Q. You understand that you haven't alleged that
2	A. There may be a Boston Herald article somewhere.	2	Q. You understand that you haven't alleged that previously, correct?
3	A. There may be a Boston Herald article somewhere. MR. OHLSON: Just a question as to	2	Q. You understand that you haven't alleged that previously, correct?A. Well, I understand you, and for the record I
3 4	A. There may be a Boston Herald article somewhere. MR. OHLSON: Just a question as to the characterization of the question. We	2 3 4	Q. You understand that you haven't alleged that previously, correct?A. Well, I understand you, and for the record I want to make it perfectly clear that
2 3 4 5	A. There may be a Boston Herald article somewhere. MR. OHLSON: Just a question as to the characterization of the question. We can go off the record.	2 3 4 5	 Q. You understand that you haven't alleged that previously, correct? A. Well, I understand you, and for the record I want to make it perfectly clear that obviously there's been a set of events that
2 3 4 5 6	A. There may be a Boston Herald article somewhere. MR. OHLSON: Just a question as to the characterization of the question. We can go off the record. MR. CHERNETSKY: Well stay on the	2 3 4 5 6	 Q. You understand that you haven't alleged that previously, correct? A. Well, I understand you, and for the record I want to make it perfectly clear that obviously there's been a set of events that developed from the original event of
2 3 4 5 6 7	A. There may be a Boston Herald article somewhere. MR. OHLSON: Just a question as to the characterization of the question. We can go off the record. MR. CHERNETSKY: Well stay on the record.	2 3 4 5 6 7	 Q. You understand that you haven't alleged that previously, correct? A. Well, I understand you, and for the record I want to make it perfectly clear that obviously there's been a set of events that developed from the original event of December 23 regarding Kevin Joyce and his
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A. There may be a Boston Herald article somewhere. MR. OHLSON: Just a question as to the characterization of the question. We can go off the record. MR. CHERNETSKY: Well stay on the record. MR. OHLSON: That's a Boston Globe	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 Q. You understand that you haven't alleged that previously, correct? A. Well, I understand you, and for the record I want to make it perfectly clear that obviously there's been a set of events that developed from the original event of December 23 regarding Kevin Joyce and his entourage of Inspectional Services employees
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. There may be a Boston Herald article somewhere. MR. OHLSON: Just a question as to the characterization of the question. We can go off the record. MR. CHERNETSKY: Well stay on the record. MR. OHLSON: That's a Boston Globe article, the second one.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 Q. You understand that you haven't alleged that previously, correct? A. Well, I understand you, and for the record I want to make it perfectly clear that obviously there's been a set of events that developed from the original event of December 23 regarding Kevin Joyce and his entourage of Inspectional Services employees that developed into other issues here, and
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. There may be a Boston Herald article somewhere. MR. OHLSON: Just a question as to the characterization of the question. We can go off the record. MR. CHERNETSKY: Well stay on the record. MR. OHLSON: That's a Boston Globe article, the second one. MR. CHERNETSKY: Yeah.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 Q. You understand that you haven't alleged that previously, correct? A. Well, I understand you, and for the record I want to make it perfectly clear that obviously there's been a set of events that developed from the original event of December 23 regarding Kevin Joyce and his entourage of Inspectional Services employees that developed into other issues here, and it's very troublesome to me obviously and
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A. There may be a Boston Herald article somewhere. MR. OHLSON: Just a question as to the characterization of the question. We can go off the record. MR. CHERNETSKY: Well stay on the record. MR. OHLSON: That's a Boston Globe article, the second one. MR. CHERNETSKY: Yeah. THE WITNESS: That's a Herald	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 Q. You understand that you haven't alleged that previously, correct? A. Well, I understand you, and for the record I want to make it perfectly clear that obviously there's been a set of events that developed from the original event of December 23 regarding Kevin Joyce and his entourage of Inspectional Services employees that developed into other issues here, and it's very troublesome to me obviously and one would I guess one would be naive to
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A. There may be a Boston Herald article somewhere. MR. OHLSON: Just a question as to the characterization of the question. We can go off the record. MR. CHERNETSKY: Well stay on the record. MR. OHLSON: That's a Boston Globe article, the second one. MR. CHERNETSKY: Yeah. THE WITNESS: That's a Herald article that contributes to the fact that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 Q. You understand that you haven't alleged that previously, correct? A. Well, I understand you, and for the record I want to make it perfectly clear that obviously there's been a set of events that developed from the original event of December 23 regarding Kevin Joyce and his entourage of Inspectional Services employees that developed into other issues here, and it's very troublesome to me obviously and one would I guess one would be naive to think that these issues did not stem from
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. There may be a Boston Herald article somewhere. MR. OHLSON: Just a question as to the characterization of the question. We can go off the record. MR. CHERNETSKY: Well stay on the record. MR. OHLSON: That's a Boston Globe article, the second one. MR. CHERNETSKY: Yeah. THE WITNESS: That's a Herald article that contributes to the fact that Q. This article is about your injury, right?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 Q. You understand that you haven't alleged that previously, correct? A. Well, I understand you, and for the record I want to make it perfectly clear that obviously there's been a set of events that developed from the original event of December 23 regarding Kevin Joyce and his entourage of Inspectional Services employees that developed into other issues here, and it's very troublesome to me obviously and one would I guess one would be naive to think that these issues did not stem from Kevin Joyce's personal visit to the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. There may be a Boston Herald article somewhere. MR. OHLSON: Just a question as to the characterization of the question. We can go off the record. MR. CHERNETSKY: Well stay on the record. MR. OHLSON: That's a Boston Globe article, the second one. MR. CHERNETSKY: Yeah. THE WITNESS: That's a Herald article that contributes to the fact that Q. This article is about your injury, right? A. Yeah, it references the fact.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 Q. You understand that you haven't alleged that previously, correct? A. Well, I understand you, and for the record I want to make it perfectly clear that obviously there's been a set of events that developed from the original event of December 23 regarding Kevin Joyce and his entourage of Inspectional Services employees that developed into other issues here, and it's very troublesome to me obviously and one would I guess one would be naive to think that these issues did not stem from Kevin Joyce's personal visit to the property.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. There may be a Boston Herald article somewhere. MR. OHLSON: Just a question as to the characterization of the question. We can go off the record. MR. CHERNETSKY: Well stay on the record. MR. OHLSON: That's a Boston Globe article, the second one. MR. CHERNETSKY: Yeah. THE WITNESS: That's a Herald article that contributes to the fact that Q. This article is about your injury, right? A. Yeah, it references the fact. Q. I have two articles here, one is from the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 Q. You understand that you haven't alleged that previously, correct? A. Well, I understand you, and for the record I want to make it perfectly clear that obviously there's been a set of events that developed from the original event of December 23 regarding Kevin Joyce and his entourage of Inspectional Services employees that developed into other issues here, and it's very troublesome to me obviously and one would I guess one would be naive to think that these issues did not stem from Kevin Joyce's personal visit to the property. Q. Are your slander and libel claims related to
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. There may be a Boston Herald article somewhere. MR. OHLSON: Just a question as to the characterization of the question. We can go off the record. MR. CHERNETSKY: Well stay on the record. MR. OHLSON: That's a Boston Globe article, the second one. MR. CHERNETSKY: Yeah. THE WITNESS: That's a Herald article that contributes to the fact that Q. This article is about your injury, right? A. Yeah, it references the fact. Q. I have two articles here, one is from the Boston Herald and it's entitled "City	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 Q. You understand that you haven't alleged that previously, correct? A. Well, I understand you, and for the record I want to make it perfectly clear that obviously there's been a set of events that developed from the original event of December 23 regarding Kevin Joyce and his entourage of Inspectional Services employees that developed into other issues here, and it's very troublesome to me obviously and one would I guess one would be naive to think that these issues did not stem from Kevin Joyce's personal visit to the property.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. There may be a Boston Herald article somewhere. MR. OHLSON: Just a question as to the characterization of the question. We can go off the record. MR. CHERNETSKY: Well stay on the record. MR. OHLSON: That's a Boston Globe article, the second one. MR. CHERNETSKY: Yeah. THE WITNESS: That's a Herald article that contributes to the fact that Q. This article is about your injury, right? A. Yeah, it references the fact. Q. I have two articles here, one is from the Boston Herald and it's entitled "City counsel worker seriously hurt in hit and	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 Q. You understand that you haven't alleged that previously, correct? A. Well, I understand you, and for the record I want to make it perfectly clear that obviously there's been a set of events that developed from the original event of December 23 regarding Kevin Joyce and his entourage of Inspectional Services employees that developed into other issues here, and it's very troublesome to me obviously and one would I guess one would be naive to think that these issues did not stem from Kevin Joyce's personal visit to the property. Q. Are your slander and libel claims related to events in December of 2000 or do they also
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. There may be a Boston Herald article somewhere. MR. OHLSON: Just a question as to the characterization of the question. We can go off the record. MR. CHERNETSKY: Well stay on the record. MR. OHLSON: That's a Boston Globe article, the second one. MR. CHERNETSKY: Yeah. THE WITNESS: That's a Herald article that contributes to the fact that Q. This article is about your injury, right? A. Yeah, it references the fact. Q. I have two articles here, one is from the Boston Herald and it's entitled "City	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 Q. You understand that you haven't alleged that previously, correct? A. Well, I understand you, and for the record I want to make it perfectly clear that obviously there's been a set of events that developed from the original event of December 23 regarding Kevin Joyce and his entourage of Inspectional Services employees that developed into other issues here, and it's very troublesome to me obviously and one would I guess one would be naive to think that these issues did not stem from Kevin Joyce's personal visit to the property. Q. Are your slander and libel claims related to events in December of 2000 or do they also include media coverage of subsequent events
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. There may be a Boston Herald article somewhere. MR. OHLSON: Just a question as to the characterization of the question. We can go off the record. MR. CHERNETSKY: Well stay on the record. MR. OHLSON: That's a Boston Globe article, the second one. MR. CHERNETSKY: Yeah. THE WITNESS: That's a Herald article that contributes to the fact that Q. This article is about your injury, right? A. Yeah, it references the fact. Q. I have two articles here, one is from the Boston Herald and it's entitled "City counsel worker seriously hurt in hit and run," March 10, 2001, and the other looks	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 Q. You understand that you haven't alleged that previously, correct? A. Well, I understand you, and for the record I want to make it perfectly clear that obviously there's been a set of events that developed from the original event of December 23 regarding Kevin Joyce and his entourage of Inspectional Services employees that developed into other issues here, and it's very troublesome to me obviously and one would I guess one would be naive to think that these issues did not stem from Kevin Joyce's personal visit to the property. Q. Are your slander and libel claims related to events in December of 2000 or do they also include media coverage of subsequent events which we haven't discussed today?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. There may be a Boston Herald article somewhere. MR. OHLSON: Just a question as to the characterization of the question. We can go off the record. MR. CHERNETSKY: Well stay on the record. MR. OHLSON: That's a Boston Globe article, the second one. MR. CHERNETSKY: Yeah. THE WITNESS: That's a Herald article that contributes to the fact that Q. This article is about your injury, right? A. Yeah, it references the fact. Q. I have two articles here, one is from the Boston Herald and it's entitled "City counsel worker seriously hurt in hit and run," March 10, 2001, and the other looks like the Globe to me, I don't actually see	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 Q. You understand that you haven't alleged that previously, correct? A. Well, I understand you, and for the record I want to make it perfectly clear that obviously there's been a set of events that developed from the original event of December 23 regarding Kevin Joyce and his entourage of Inspectional Services employees that developed into other issues here, and it's very troublesome to me obviously and one would I guess one would be naive to think that these issues did not stem from Kevin Joyce's personal visit to the property. Q. Are your slander and libel claims related to events in December of 2000 or do they also include media coverage of subsequent events which we haven't discussed today? A. Again, I think there's a direct linkage, if
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. There may be a Boston Herald article somewhere. MR. OHLSON: Just a question as to the characterization of the question. We can go off the record. MR. CHERNETSKY: Well stay on the record. MR. OHLSON: That's a Boston Globe article, the second one. MR. CHERNETSKY: Yeah. THE WITNESS: That's a Herald article that contributes to the fact thatQ. This article is about your injury, right? A. Yeah, it references the fact. Q. I have two articles here, one is from the Boston Herald and it's entitled "City counsel worker seriously hurt in hit and run," March 10, 2001, and the other looks like the Globe to me, I don't actually see that anywhere, "City aid in hot water	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 Q. You understand that you haven't alleged that previously, correct? A. Well, I understand you, and for the record I want to make it perfectly clear that obviously there's been a set of events that developed from the original event of December 23 regarding Kevin Joyce and his entourage of Inspectional Services employees that developed into other issues here, and it's very troublesome to me obviously and one would I guess one would be naive to think that these issues did not stem from Kevin Joyce's personal visit to the property. Q. Are your slander and libel claims related to events in December of 2000 or do they also include media coverage of subsequent events which we haven't discussed today? A. Again, I think there's a direct linkage, if you will, to the original event of December 23. Q. So if I understand you, is your objection to
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. There may be a Boston Herald article somewhere. MR. OHLSON: Just a question as to the characterization of the question. We can go off the record. MR. CHERNETSKY: Well stay on the record. MR. OHLSON: That's a Boston Globe article, the second one. MR. CHERNETSKY: Yeah. THE WITNESS: That's a Herald article that contributes to the fact that Q. This article is about your injury, right? A. Yeah, it references the fact. Q. I have two articles here, one is from the Boston Herald and it's entitled "City counsel worker seriously hurt in hit and run," March 10, 2001, and the other looks like the Globe to me, I don't actually see that anywhere, "City aid in hot water because tenant is not". Go ahead, either	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 Q. You understand that you haven't alleged that previously, correct? A. Well, I understand you, and for the record I want to make it perfectly clear that obviously there's been a set of events that developed from the original event of December 23 regarding Kevin Joyce and his entourage of Inspectional Services employees that developed into other issues here, and it's very troublesome to me obviously and one would I guess one would be naive to think that these issues did not stem from Kevin Joyce's personal visit to the property. Q. Are your slander and libel claims related to events in December of 2000 or do they also include media coverage of subsequent events which we haven't discussed today? A. Again, I think there's a direct linkage, if you will, to the original event of December 23.

		D 177	
ļ		Page 177	
	1	though the articles on their face are not	1
١	2	about those events, or are you including	3
	3	these subsequent events with Ms. Williams in	
١	4	your lawsuit as themselves being causes of	4
ł	5	action?	5
	6	A. In your answer to our interrogatories, if my	6
	7	memory serves me correct, you have	7
	8	Ms. Williams listed as a witness.	8
	9	Q. Well, we've discussed an incident, haven't	9
	10	we, in December 2000 involving	10
	11	Ms. Williams's apartment on December 20,	11
	12	right?	12
	13	A. We have.	13
	14	Q. But there were further incidents in the year	14
	15	2001 with Ms. Williams which respond to	15
	16	their own litigation, I understand, in which	16
	17	do not relate directly to any events that we	17
	18	discussed today, which were not articulated	18
	19	in your lawsuit originally as themselves	19
	20	being the sources of causes of action	20
	21	against the City?	21
	22	A. Correct.	22
	23	Q. Is that still the case today, whether	23
	24	they're relevant or not for the media	24
	l		

Page 179 MR. OHLSON: What's your question? Q. Well, what I think we agreed a moment ago that the incidents with the hot water are not a part of the civil rights liability theory in this lawsuit, but there may be items related to that, in coverage of those events, which are related to the slander charges and so forth, right? A. That extended out from the original incident on December 23. O. So what I'm getting at is, whether you were arraigned on charges on March 9 or not --A. Well obviously that's not the case because we all know on March 8 I was hit by the O. Let's, rather than parse it out, go ahead and tell me anything in this article that you think is false that came from the City. So you don't agree that you were going to be arraigned on March 9? A. No, I was not going to be arraigned on March 9, and subsequent, obviously, we know I was hit by the truck on March 8.

Q. Do you incidently know the date of this

Page 178 claims, do you agree that what happened with 1 Ms. Williams later in 2001 is not the basis 2 of your civil rights lawsuit? 3 A. Yes, that's my understanding. I think to be 4 clear about it I think everything stems from 5 the December 23 events. 6 Q. I understand that in covering these later 7 events they may have made reference to other 8 events, and to the extent that is part of 9 your libel and slander claim, let's take a 10 look at that. So I'm showing you, this is 11 another Boston Globe article, and I think 12 we'll get this done a lot faster this time. 13 Let's take the same approach with this one 14 that we did with the previous one. 15 (Boston Globe article entitled 16 "City Aide in Hot Water" marked Exhibit 17 No. 8 for Identification.) 18 Q. Go ahead. 19 A. Paragraph 1, that's false. 20 Q. That's not related to December 27, right? 21 What we're looking for is false statements 22 related to the subject of this lawsuit, 23 right? You agree? 24

Page 180 article, when it ran? This is the copy that 1 you gave us but I don't see a date on it. 2 MR. OHLSON: It might be in the 3 answers to interrogatories. 4 O. February 24, 2001 is the answer you gave previously, does that sound right to you? 6 A. Possibly. Q. So you weren't going to be arraigned? A. To the best of my ability, no. Q. Do you know that to be false? 10 A. Again, to the best of my ability, I don't 11 have any recall. 12 Q. You don't have any information? 13 14 O. You don't have information that that's 15 false? 16 17 A. No. Q. How about the next paragraph? 18 A. No, I didn't know I was going to be 19 arraigned on March 9. 20 Q. Okay. You don't know that to be a false and 21 slanderous statement created by the City, do 22

Andrew States

23

24

you?

A. No.

Page 183 Page 181 O. What's not true? Q. Anything in the next paragraph that you 1 A. I haven't been at odds with City agencies. recognize as a false statement created by 2 I like to think I have a good working the City? It appears to be a quotation 3 relationship with many departments. 4 attributed to the tenant, would you agree 4 O. It didn't say that nobody in the City gets with that? 5 along with you, you have numerous lawsuits, 6 6 A. Yes. 7 O. The next paragraph? right? 7 A. What I do agree with, "In 1986 he was fired A. Right. by former City Personnel Chief, Robert O. Would you agree that that appears also to be 9 Consalvo." 10 attributed to the tenant? 10 O. I agree with that. 11 A. Yes. 11 A. I also agree that I was awarded \$142,000 for 12 O. Would you agree that the next paragraph 12 beginning "Life is miserable" is also his illegal acts. 13 13 attributed to Ms. Williams? Q. That's the next paragraph, though. You're 14 14 saying that's inaccurate that you've been at 15 A. Yes. 15 odds with some City agencies for 15 years? Q. How about the next paragraph that starts 16 16 A. Some City agencies. "This is the third complaint"? 17 17 Q. It says "some". 18 A. Obviously that was information obtained 18 through Inspectional Services Department. 19 A. Yeah. 19 O. So that's not a false statement? Q. How do you know that? 20 20 A. Elizabeth O'Shea said that she was left 21 21 Q. The next paragraph you said you agree with, without heat for five days over Christmas, 22 22 right? so that was information originally obtained 23 23 through John Dorsey, I'm assuming. A. Yeah. 24 24 Page 184 Page 182 O. The next paragraph begins "Smith's boss," Q. We agreed earlier that Ms. O'Shea talked to 1 nothing in there? the Globe, didn't we? 2 2 A. No, we didn't. We don't know who talked to 3 A. No, just that obviously as a result of the 3 Globe article on January 27 they went to the 4 the Globe. 4 5 Counsel president regarding that article. 5 Q. So somebody at least who represented O. Is there anything in that paragraph that you themselves as Ms. O'Shea spoke to the 6 6 find to be false and that was created by the 7 Globe's Amber Bollman in December 2000, 7 8 City of Boston or its employees? right? 8 A. Well that paragraph in itself obviously. If 9 9 A. Yes. the Counsel president was going to take a 10 Q. "Smith is no stranger to controversy," 10 look at it that was generated by the Globe anything in that paragraph? 11 11 article that was marketed by John Dorsey. A. "In 1998, he was named by the Inspectional 12 12 Q. I'm not asking you that. It's a very simple Services to a list of the city's worst 13 13 question. Is there anything in there that's landlords." 14 14 false that you believe is false and can be O. You agree that that's true, right, you were 15 15 attributed to the City? named to a list in 1998, whether or not you 16 16 A. No. were the city's worst landlord? 17 17 Q. Next paragraph "On January 9"? 18 18 A. Yes. A. I don't know what she did. 19 19 O. How about the rest of that? O. You don't know about that paragraph? 20 20 A. That's true. 21 Q. You object to the word "trial", right? 21 A. No. O. There's nothing in there that you know to be 22 22 A. Yeah. false in other words? 23 O. "Smith has been at odds"? 23 24 A. Right. 24 A. That's not true.

	Page 185		Page	187
		1	slanderous statements related to your	
1	Q. How about the next paragraph, "When the violations"?	2	lawsuit?	100
2	A. I believe that's true.	3	A. I'd have to take a look.	
3	Q. Next paragraph, "Spokesman John Dorsey"?	4	Q. Okay.	
4	A. That's obviously John Dorsey speaking again	5	(Boston Globe article dated	
5	and that's based on information he has at	6	March 10, 2001 marked Exhibit No. 9 for	
6	Inspectional Services, so I'd have to	7	Identification.)	
7	that's his position. I mean, obviously they	8	Q. Maybe we can agree that the first three	
8	were overlapping and the violations were, in	9	paragraphs in total all summarize the facts	
9	fact, corrected but weren't closed out	10	of your accident?	
10	timely, if there were any violations.	11	A. Right.	
11	Q. So you specifically deny what in there, that	12	Q. Nothing in there that is of slanderous	
12	her water had not been restored?	13	statement?	
13	A. Right. Water had been restored.	14	A. No.	
14	Q. Anything else besides that?	15	Q. The next paragraph begins "Police	
15	A. No.	16	impounded," and it does quote a City	X110000
16	Q. "City inspectors plan to return again on	17	official. Is there anything in there that	
17 18	Wednesday"?	18	you think is false?	
	A. I can't comment on that.	19	A. No.	
19	Q. Next paragraph?	20	Q. Anything in the "Owner of the truck"	
20 21	A. I can't comment on Mr. Dorsey or what he	21	paragraph?	
22	says.	22	A. No.	Ì
23	Q. It's a state of Mr. Dorsey's opinion in	23	Q. Anything in "City Counsel president"	
24	general that doesn't relate?	24	paragraph?	
		ı		
	Page 186		Page	188
	Page 186	1		188
1	A. Right.	1 2	A. No.	: 188
2	A. Right. Q. Next paragraph?	2	A. No.O. Next paragraph is a quote attributed to	: 188
2	A. Right.Q. Next paragraph?A. That's true.	2 3	A. No.Q. Next paragraph is a quote attributed to Mr. Yancey. Anything there?	: 188
2 3 4	A. Right.Q. Next paragraph?A. That's true.Q. Next paragraph is also attributed to you?	2 3 4	A. No.Q. Next paragraph is a quote attributed to Mr. Yancey. Anything there?A. No.	: 188
2 3 4 5	A. Right.Q. Next paragraph?A. That's true.Q. Next paragraph is also attributed to you?A. Right.	2 3 4 5	A. No.Q. Next paragraph is a quote attributed to Mr. Yancey. Anything there?A. No.Q. Next paragraph is a quotation, anything	: 188
2 3 4 5 6	 A. Right. Q. Next paragraph? A. That's true. Q. Next paragraph is also attributed to you? A. Right. Q. Next paragraph is also attributed to you 	2 3 4	 A. No. Q. Next paragraph is a quote attributed to Mr. Yancey. Anything there? A. No. Q. Next paragraph is a quotation, anything there? A. No. 	: 188
2 3 4 5 6 7	 A. Right. Q. Next paragraph? A. That's true. Q. Next paragraph is also attributed to you? A. Right. Q. Next paragraph is also attributed to you that begins "According to Smith"? 	2 3 4 5 6 7	 A. No. Q. Next paragraph is a quote attributed to Mr. Yancey. Anything there? A. No. Q. Next paragraph is a quotation, anything there? A. No. O. The next describes your injuries according 	: 188
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 A. Right. Q. Next paragraph? A. That's true. Q. Next paragraph is also attributed to you? A. Right. Q. Next paragraph is also attributed to you that begins "According to Smith"? A. That's true. 	2 3 4 5 6	 A. No. Q. Next paragraph is a quote attributed to Mr. Yancey. Anything there? A. No. Q. Next paragraph is a quotation, anything there? A. No. Q. The next describes your injuries according to the police officers, anything there? 	188
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 A. Right. Q. Next paragraph? A. That's true. Q. Next paragraph is also attributed to you? A. Right. Q. Next paragraph is also attributed to you that begins "According to Smith"? A. That's true. Q. Next paragraph is also attributed to you? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 A. No. Q. Next paragraph is a quote attributed to Mr. Yancey. Anything there? A. No. Q. Next paragraph is a quotation, anything there? A. No. 	: 188
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 A. Right. Q. Next paragraph? A. That's true. Q. Next paragraph is also attributed to you? A. Right. Q. Next paragraph is also attributed to you that begins "According to Smith"? A. That's true. Q. Next paragraph is also attributed to you? A. That is true. I wrote her a letter on 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 A. No. Q. Next paragraph is a quote attributed to Mr. Yancey. Anything there? A. No. Q. Next paragraph is a quotation, anything there? A. No. Q. The next describes your injuries according to the police officers, anything there? A. No. I mean there were additional injuries but that is what it is. 	: 188
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 A. Right. Q. Next paragraph? A. That's true. Q. Next paragraph is also attributed to you? A. Right. Q. Next paragraph is also attributed to you that begins "According to Smith"? A. That's true. Q. Next paragraph is also attributed to you? A. That is true. I wrote her a letter on January 25. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 A. No. Q. Next paragraph is a quote attributed to Mr. Yancey. Anything there? A. No. Q. Next paragraph is a quotation, anything there? A. No. Q. The next describes your injuries according to the police officers, anything there? A. No. I mean there were additional injuries but that is what it is. Q. The next paragraph describes your job and 	: 188
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 A. Right. Q. Next paragraph? A. That's true. Q. Next paragraph is also attributed to you? A. Right. Q. Next paragraph is also attributed to you that begins "According to Smith"? A. That's true. Q. Next paragraph is also attributed to you? A. That is true. I wrote her a letter on January 25. Q. "A hearing in Boston Housing Court is 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 A. No. Q. Next paragraph is a quote attributed to Mr. Yancey. Anything there? A. No. Q. Next paragraph is a quotation, anything there? A. No. Q. The next describes your injuries according to the police officers, anything there? A. No. I mean there were additional injuries but that is what it is. 	: 188
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 A. Right. Q. Next paragraph? A. That's true. Q. Next paragraph is also attributed to you? A. Right. Q. Next paragraph is also attributed to you that begins "According to Smith"? A. That's true. Q. Next paragraph is also attributed to you? A. That is true. I wrote her a letter on January 25. Q. "A hearing in Boston Housing Court is scheduled for March 2"? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 A. No. Q. Next paragraph is a quote attributed to Mr. Yancey. Anything there? A. No. Q. Next paragraph is a quotation, anything there? A. No. Q. The next describes your injuries according to the police officers, anything there? A. No. I mean there were additional injuries but that is what it is. Q. The next paragraph describes your job and your lawsuit, anything in there? A. No. that's true. 	: 188
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 A. Right. Q. Next paragraph? A. That's true. Q. Next paragraph is also attributed to you? A. Right. Q. Next paragraph is also attributed to you that begins "According to Smith"? A. That's true. Q. Next paragraph is also attributed to you? A. That is true. I wrote her a letter on January 25. Q. "A hearing in Boston Housing Court is scheduled for March 2"? A. That was true. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 A. No. Q. Next paragraph is a quote attributed to Mr. Yancey. Anything there? A. No. Q. Next paragraph is a quotation, anything there? A. No. Q. The next describes your injuries according to the police officers, anything there? A. No. I mean there were additional injuries but that is what it is. Q. The next paragraph describes your job and your lawsuit, anything in there? A. No, that's true. O. The next paragraph begins the "Suffolk 	: 188
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 A. Right. Q. Next paragraph? A. That's true. Q. Next paragraph is also attributed to you? A. Right. Q. Next paragraph is also attributed to you that begins "According to Smith"? A. That's true. Q. Next paragraph is also attributed to you? A. That is true. I wrote her a letter on January 25. Q. "A hearing in Boston Housing Court is scheduled for March 2"? A. That was true. Q. "Smith also pointed out," so the rest of 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 A. No. Q. Next paragraph is a quote attributed to Mr. Yancey. Anything there? A. No. Q. Next paragraph is a quotation, anything there? A. No. Q. The next describes your injuries according to the police officers, anything there? A. No. I mean there were additional injuries but that is what it is. Q. The next paragraph describes your job and your lawsuit, anything in there? A. No. that's true. 	: 188
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 A. Right. Q. Next paragraph? A. That's true. Q. Next paragraph is also attributed to you? A. Right. Q. Next paragraph is also attributed to you that begins "According to Smith"? A. That's true. Q. Next paragraph is also attributed to you? A. That is true. I wrote her a letter on January 25. Q. "A hearing in Boston Housing Court is scheduled for March 2"? A. That was true. Q. "Smith also pointed out," so the rest of that paragraph appears to be attributed to 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 A. No. Q. Next paragraph is a quote attributed to Mr. Yancey. Anything there? A. No. Q. Next paragraph is a quotation, anything there? A. No. Q. The next describes your injuries according to the police officers, anything there? A. No. I mean there were additional injuries but that is what it is. Q. The next paragraph describes your job and your lawsuit, anything in there? A. No, that's true. Q. The next paragraph begins the "Suffolk County Court," anything in there that's not true? 	: 188
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 A. Right. Q. Next paragraph? A. That's true. Q. Next paragraph is also attributed to you? A. Right. Q. Next paragraph is also attributed to you that begins "According to Smith"? A. That's true. Q. Next paragraph is also attributed to you? A. That is true. I wrote her a letter on January 25. Q. "A hearing in Boston Housing Court is scheduled for March 2"? A. That was true. Q. "Smith also pointed out," so the rest of that paragraph appears to be attributed to you? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 A. No. Q. Next paragraph is a quote attributed to Mr. Yancey. Anything there? A. No. Q. Next paragraph is a quotation, anything there? A. No. Q. The next describes your injuries according to the police officers, anything there? A. No. I mean there were additional injuries but that is what it is. Q. The next paragraph describes your job and your lawsuit, anything in there? A. No, that's true. Q. The next paragraph begins the "Suffolk County Court," anything in there that's not true? A. No, that's true. 	: 188
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 A. Right. Q. Next paragraph? A. That's true. Q. Next paragraph is also attributed to you? A. Right. Q. Next paragraph is also attributed to you that begins "According to Smith"? A. That's true. Q. Next paragraph is also attributed to you? A. That is true. I wrote her a letter on January 25. Q. "A hearing in Boston Housing Court is scheduled for March 2"? A. That was true. Q. "Smith also pointed out," so the rest of that paragraph appears to be attributed to you? A. That is true. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 A. No. Q. Next paragraph is a quote attributed to Mr. Yancey. Anything there? A. No. Q. Next paragraph is a quotation, anything there? A. No. Q. The next describes your injuries according to the police officers, anything there? A. No. I mean there were additional injuries but that is what it is. Q. The next paragraph describes your job and your lawsuit, anything in there? A. No, that's true. Q. The next paragraph begins the "Suffolk County Court," anything in there that's not true? A. No, that's true. Q. Next paragraph? 	: 188
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 A. Right. Q. Next paragraph? A. That's true. Q. Next paragraph is also attributed to you? A. Right. Q. Next paragraph is also attributed to you that begins "According to Smith"? A. That's true. Q. Next paragraph is also attributed to you? A. That is true. I wrote her a letter on January 25. Q. "A hearing in Boston Housing Court is scheduled for March 2"? A. That was true. Q. "Smith also pointed out," so the rest of that paragraph appears to be attributed to you? A. That is true. Q. The final paragraph starts "Williams says" 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 A. No. Q. Next paragraph is a quote attributed to Mr. Yancey. Anything there? A. No. Q. Next paragraph is a quotation, anything there? A. No. Q. The next describes your injuries according to the police officers, anything there? A. No. I mean there were additional injuries but that is what it is. Q. The next paragraph describes your job and your lawsuit, anything in there? A. No, that's true. Q. The next paragraph begins the "Suffolk County Court," anything in there that's not true? A. No, that's true. Q. Next paragraph? A. That's true. 	: 188
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 A. Right. Q. Next paragraph? A. That's true. Q. Next paragraph is also attributed to you? A. Right. Q. Next paragraph is also attributed to you that begins "According to Smith"? A. That's true. Q. Next paragraph is also attributed to you? A. That is true. I wrote her a letter on January 25. Q. "A hearing in Boston Housing Court is scheduled for March 2"? A. That was true. Q. "Smith also pointed out," so the rest of that paragraph appears to be attributed to you? A. That is true. Q. The final paragraph starts "Williams says" and appears to be attributed to the tenant, 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 A. No. Q. Next paragraph is a quote attributed to Mr. Yancey. Anything there? A. No. Q. Next paragraph is a quotation, anything there? A. No. Q. The next describes your injuries according to the police officers, anything there? A. No. I mean there were additional injuries but that is what it is. Q. The next paragraph describes your job and your lawsuit, anything in there? A. No, that's true. Q. The next paragraph begins the "Suffolk County Court," anything in there that's not true? A. No, that's true. Q. Next paragraph? A. That's true. Q. Next paragraph, "Two years later"? 	: 188
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 A. Right. Q. Next paragraph? A. That's true. Q. Next paragraph is also attributed to you? A. Right. Q. Next paragraph is also attributed to you that begins "According to Smith"? A. That's true. Q. Next paragraph is also attributed to you? A. That is true. I wrote her a letter on January 25. Q. "A hearing in Boston Housing Court is scheduled for March 2"? A. That was true. Q. "Smith also pointed out," so the rest of that paragraph appears to be attributed to you? A. That is true. Q. The final paragraph starts "Williams says" and appears to be attributed to the tenant, correct? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 A. No. Q. Next paragraph is a quote attributed to Mr. Yancey. Anything there? A. No. Q. Next paragraph is a quotation, anything there? A. No. Q. The next describes your injuries according to the police officers, anything there? A. No. I mean there were additional injuries but that is what it is. Q. The next paragraph describes your job and your lawsuit, anything in there? A. No, that's true. Q. The next paragraph begins the "Suffolk County Court," anything in there that's not true? A. No, that's true. Q. Next paragraph? A. That's true. Q. Next paragraph, "Two years later"? A. True. 	: 188
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 A. Right. Q. Next paragraph? A. That's true. Q. Next paragraph is also attributed to you? A. Right. Q. Next paragraph is also attributed to you that begins "According to Smith"? A. That's true. Q. Next paragraph is also attributed to you? A. That is true. I wrote her a letter on January 25. Q. "A hearing in Boston Housing Court is scheduled for March 2"? A. That was true. Q. "Smith also pointed out," so the rest of that paragraph appears to be attributed to you? A. That is true. Q. The final paragraph starts "Williams says" and appears to be attributed to the tenant, correct? A. Yes. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 A. No. Q. Next paragraph is a quote attributed to Mr. Yancey. Anything there? A. No. Q. Next paragraph is a quotation, anything there? A. No. Q. The next describes your injuries according to the police officers, anything there? A. No. I mean there were additional injuries but that is what it is. Q. The next paragraph describes your job and your lawsuit, anything in there? A. No, that's true. Q. The next paragraph begins the "Suffolk County Court," anything in there that's not true? A. No, that's true. Q. Next paragraph? A. That's true. Q. Next paragraph, "Two years later"? A. True. Q. Next paragraph? 	: 188
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 A. Right. Q. Next paragraph? A. That's true. Q. Next paragraph is also attributed to you? A. Right. Q. Next paragraph is also attributed to you that begins "According to Smith"? A. That's true. Q. Next paragraph is also attributed to you? A. That is true. I wrote her a letter on January 25. Q. "A hearing in Boston Housing Court is scheduled for March 2"? A. That was true. Q. "Smith also pointed out," so the rest of that paragraph appears to be attributed to you? A. That is true. Q. The final paragraph starts "Williams says" and appears to be attributed to the tenant, correct? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 A. No. Q. Next paragraph is a quote attributed to Mr. Yancey. Anything there? A. No. Q. Next paragraph is a quotation, anything there? A. No. Q. The next describes your injuries according to the police officers, anything there? A. No. I mean there were additional injuries but that is what it is. Q. The next paragraph describes your job and your lawsuit, anything in there? A. No, that's true. Q. The next paragraph begins the "Suffolk County Court," anything in there that's not true? A. No, that's true. Q. Next paragraph? A. That's true. Q. Next paragraph, "Two years later"? A. True. Q. Next paragraph? 	: 188

	Page 189		Page 191
		1	(Witness nods.)
	Q. Next one?	2	Q. Is your
2	A. That's the police department speaking. It is what it is.	3	MR. CHERNETSKY: Off the record for
3	Q. Not something that you consider slanderous	4	a second.
4		5	(Discussion off the record.)
5	or libelous?	6	Q. So you described that people have said
6	A. No.	7	"There goes the slumlord," and such
7	Q. The final quotation?	8	statements as that. Do you believe that
8	A. Again, it is what it is. No. Q. So in Deposition Exhibit No. 9 then, I think	9	that was associated with your appearance on
9		10	the 1998 list or was it relating to the
10	we've gotten through that entire article	11	publicity around the events in 2000?
11	without identifying any statements that you	12	A. I think it was surrounding a continuation
12	consider to be part of your slander or	13	of '98 but reaffirmed from the events in
13	libel?	14	2000 and ongoing.
14	A. That's correct.	15	Q. Is there anybody that you can identify for
15	Q. Tell me about how these statements and these	16	us who was with you and heard people make
16	articles have impacted you in anyway. How	17	these sorts of statements?
17	have they done that?	18	A. It comes from all different corners, so I
18	A. Well, its affected me on a number of fronts	19	couldn't single anybody out, but its
19	actually, from a health perspective and also	20	obviously common knowledge that, you know,
20	on one's professional reputation, and	21	the Inspectional Services Department has
21	thirdly, also, standing in the community,	22	targeted me as one of the worst landlords
22	community folks and members of the family	23	and is obviously trying to make hey with it,
23	and stuff like that.	24	and it's troublesome to me professionally
24	Q. Can you give me some examples of incidents	24	and it's troublesome to me professionary
	Page 190		Page 192
1		1	Page 192 working in the position I'm in dealing with
1 2	Page 190 or statements or anything that you can think of that illustrates that for us?	1 2	working in the position I'm in dealing with various officials, not only at this level
2	or statements or anything that you can think of that illustrates that for us?	ł	working in the position I'm in dealing with various officials, not only at this level but also at the State level, when one views
2 3	or statements or anything that you can think of that illustrates that for us? A. It happens all the time. People always	2	working in the position I'm in dealing with various officials, not only at this level
2 3 4	or statements or anything that you can think of that illustrates that for us? A. It happens all the time. People always reference the fact "Oh, yeah, here's the	2 3	working in the position I'm in dealing with various officials, not only at this level but also at the State level, when one views you professionally as something that you're not.
2 3 4 5	or statements or anything that you can think of that illustrates that for us? A. It happens all the time. People always reference the fact "Oh, yeah, here's the slumlord. Oh, yeah, he's the worst landlord	2 3 4	working in the position I'm in dealing with various officials, not only at this level but also at the State level, when one views you professionally as something that you're not. Q. Has your name ever appeared on such a list
2 3 4 5 6	or statements or anything that you can think of that illustrates that for us? A. It happens all the time. People always reference the fact "Oh, yeah, here's the slumlord. Oh, yeah, he's the worst landlord in the City. Here he comes now."	2 3 4 5	working in the position I'm in dealing with various officials, not only at this level but also at the State level, when one views you professionally as something that you're not. Q. Has your name ever appeared on such a list since 1998 that you know of?
2 3 4 5 6 7	or statements or anything that you can think of that illustrates that for us? A. It happens all the time. People always reference the fact "Oh, yeah, here's the slumlord. Oh, yeah, he's the worst landlord in the City. Here he comes now." Q. I'm glad you mention that because I forgot	2 3 4 5 6	working in the position I'm in dealing with various officials, not only at this level but also at the State level, when one views you professionally as something that you're not. Q. Has your name ever appeared on such a list since 1998 that you know of? A. I don't, just based on the fact that it
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	or statements or anything that you can think of that illustrates that for us? A. It happens all the time. People always reference the fact "Oh, yeah, here's the slumlord. Oh, yeah, he's the worst landlord in the City. Here he comes now." Q. I'm glad you mention that because I forgot to address that earlier. In 1998 we said	2 3 4 5 6 7	working in the position I'm in dealing with various officials, not only at this level but also at the State level, when one views you professionally as something that you're not. Q. Has your name ever appeared on such a list since 1998 that you know of? A. I don't, just based on the fact that it continues to be referenced most recently
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	or statements or anything that you can think of that illustrates that for us? A. It happens all the time. People always reference the fact "Oh, yeah, here's the slumlord. Oh, yeah, he's the worst landlord in the City. Here he comes now." Q. I'm glad you mention that because I forgot to address that earlier. In 1998 we said you were listed as one of the city's worst	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	working in the position I'm in dealing with various officials, not only at this level but also at the State level, when one views you professionally as something that you're not. Q. Has your name ever appeared on such a list since 1998 that you know of? A. I don't, just based on the fact that it
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	or statements or anything that you can think of that illustrates that for us? A. It happens all the time. People always reference the fact "Oh, yeah, here's the slumlord. Oh, yeah, he's the worst landlord in the City. Here he comes now." Q. I'm glad you mention that because I forgot to address that earlier. In 1998 we said	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	working in the position I'm in dealing with various officials, not only at this level but also at the State level, when one views you professionally as something that you're not. Q. Has your name ever appeared on such a list since 1998 that you know of? A. I don't, just based on the fact that it continues to be referenced most recently regarding the Kevin Joyce matter and seems to resurface.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	or statements or anything that you can think of that illustrates that for us? A. It happens all the time. People always reference the fact "Oh, yeah, here's the slumlord. Oh, yeah, he's the worst landlord in the City. Here he comes now." Q. I'm glad you mention that because I forgot to address that earlier. In 1998 we said you were listed as one of the city's worst landlords, right? A. Yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	working in the position I'm in dealing with various officials, not only at this level but also at the State level, when one views you professionally as something that you're not. Q. Has your name ever appeared on such a list since 1998 that you know of? A. I don't, just based on the fact that it continues to be referenced most recently regarding the Kevin Joyce matter and seems to resurface. Q. You mentioned interactions with State
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	or statements or anything that you can think of that illustrates that for us? A. It happens all the time. People always reference the fact "Oh, yeah, here's the slumlord. Oh, yeah, he's the worst landlord in the City. Here he comes now." Q. I'm glad you mention that because I forgot to address that earlier. In 1998 we said you were listed as one of the city's worst landlords, right? A. Yes. Q. Kevin Joyce wasn't the inspector of	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	working in the position I'm in dealing with various officials, not only at this level but also at the State level, when one views you professionally as something that you're not. Q. Has your name ever appeared on such a list since 1998 that you know of? A. I don't, just based on the fact that it continues to be referenced most recently regarding the Kevin Joyce matter and seems to resurface. Q. You mentioned interactions with State officials who you believe were aware of this
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	or statements or anything that you can think of that illustrates that for us? A. It happens all the time. People always reference the fact "Oh, yeah, here's the slumlord. Oh, yeah, he's the worst landlord in the City. Here he comes now." Q. I'm glad you mention that because I forgot to address that earlier. In 1998 we said you were listed as one of the city's worst landlords, right? A. Yes. Q. Kevin Joyce wasn't the inspector of Inspectional Services at that time, would	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	working in the position I'm in dealing with various officials, not only at this level but also at the State level, when one views you professionally as something that you're not. Q. Has your name ever appeared on such a list since 1998 that you know of? A. I don't, just based on the fact that it continues to be referenced most recently regarding the Kevin Joyce matter and seems to resurface. Q. You mentioned interactions with State officials who you believe were aware of this reputation. Can you tell me anybody in
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	or statements or anything that you can think of that illustrates that for us? A. It happens all the time. People always reference the fact "Oh, yeah, here's the slumlord. Oh, yeah, he's the worst landlord in the City. Here he comes now." Q. I'm glad you mention that because I forgot to address that earlier. In 1998 we said you were listed as one of the city's worst landlords, right? A. Yes. Q. Kevin Joyce wasn't the inspector of Inspectional Services at that time, would you agree?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	working in the position I'm in dealing with various officials, not only at this level but also at the State level, when one views you professionally as something that you're not. Q. Has your name ever appeared on such a list since 1998 that you know of? A. I don't, just based on the fact that it continues to be referenced most recently regarding the Kevin Joyce matter and seems to resurface. Q. You mentioned interactions with State officials who you believe were aware of this reputation. Can you tell me anybody in particular who you had such dealings with
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	or statements or anything that you can think of that illustrates that for us? A. It happens all the time. People always reference the fact "Oh, yeah, here's the slumlord. Oh, yeah, he's the worst landlord in the City. Here he comes now." Q. I'm glad you mention that because I forgot to address that earlier. In 1998 we said you were listed as one of the city's worst landlords, right? A. Yes. Q. Kevin Joyce wasn't the inspector of Inspectional Services at that time, would you agree? A. I believe he was an attorney here at your	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	working in the position I'm in dealing with various officials, not only at this level but also at the State level, when one views you professionally as something that you're not. Q. Has your name ever appeared on such a list since 1998 that you know of? A. I don't, just based on the fact that it continues to be referenced most recently regarding the Kevin Joyce matter and seems to resurface. Q. You mentioned interactions with State officials who you believe were aware of this reputation. Can you tell me anybody in particular who you had such dealings with and who you became aware that they
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	or statements or anything that you can think of that illustrates that for us? A. It happens all the time. People always reference the fact "Oh, yeah, here's the slumlord. Oh, yeah, he's the worst landlord in the City. Here he comes now." Q. I'm glad you mention that because I forgot to address that earlier. In 1998 we said you were listed as one of the city's worst landlords, right? A. Yes. Q. Kevin Joyce wasn't the inspector of Inspectional Services at that time, would you agree? A. I believe he was an attorney here at your law department at the time.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	working in the position I'm in dealing with various officials, not only at this level but also at the State level, when one views you professionally as something that you're not. Q. Has your name ever appeared on such a list since 1998 that you know of? A. I don't, just based on the fact that it continues to be referenced most recently regarding the Kevin Joyce matter and seems to resurface. Q. You mentioned interactions with State officials who you believe were aware of this reputation. Can you tell me anybody in particular who you had such dealings with and who you became aware that they— A. No, I mean, it's sadly to say it's—people
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	or statements or anything that you can think of that illustrates that for us? A. It happens all the time. People always reference the fact "Oh, yeah, here's the slumlord. Oh, yeah, he's the worst landlord in the City. Here he comes now." Q. I'm glad you mention that because I forgot to address that earlier. In 1998 we said you were listed as one of the city's worst landlords, right? A. Yes. Q. Kevin Joyce wasn't the inspector of Inspectional Services at that time, would you agree? A. I believe he was an attorney here at your law department at the time. Q. So that's no?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	working in the position I'm in dealing with various officials, not only at this level but also at the State level, when one views you professionally as something that you're not. Q. Has your name ever appeared on such a list since 1998 that you know of? A. I don't, just based on the fact that it continues to be referenced most recently regarding the Kevin Joyce matter and seems to resurface. Q. You mentioned interactions with State officials who you believe were aware of this reputation. Can you tell me anybody in particular who you had such dealings with and who you became aware that they A. No, I mean, it's sadly to say it's people view it as common knowledge, you know.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	or statements or anything that you can think of that illustrates that for us? A. It happens all the time. People always reference the fact "Oh, yeah, here's the slumlord. Oh, yeah, he's the worst landlord in the City. Here he comes now." Q. I'm glad you mention that because I forgot to address that earlier. In 1998 we said you were listed as one of the city's worst landlords, right? A. Yes. Q. Kevin Joyce wasn't the inspector of Inspectional Services at that time, would you agree? A. I believe he was an attorney here at your law department at the time. Q. So that's no? A. Right.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	working in the position I'm in dealing with various officials, not only at this level but also at the State level, when one views you professionally as something that you're not. Q. Has your name ever appeared on such a list since 1998 that you know of? A. I don't, just based on the fact that it continues to be referenced most recently regarding the Kevin Joyce matter and seems to resurface. Q. You mentioned interactions with State officials who you believe were aware of this reputation. Can you tell me anybody in particular who you had such dealings with and who you became aware that they A. No, I mean, it's sadly to say it's people view it as common knowledge, you know. Q. Do people say this to you
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	or statements or anything that you can think of that illustrates that for us? A. It happens all the time. People always reference the fact "Oh, yeah, here's the slumlord. Oh, yeah, he's the worst landlord in the City. Here he comes now." Q. I'm glad you mention that because I forgot to address that earlier. In 1998 we said you were listed as one of the city's worst landlords, right? A. Yes. Q. Kevin Joyce wasn't the inspector of Inspectional Services at that time, would you agree? A. I believe he was an attorney here at your law department at the time. Q. So that's no? A. Right. Q. Mr. Ead was the commissioner then?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	working in the position I'm in dealing with various officials, not only at this level but also at the State level, when one views you professionally as something that you're not. Q. Has your name ever appeared on such a list since 1998 that you know of? A. I don't, just based on the fact that it continues to be referenced most recently regarding the Kevin Joyce matter and seems to resurface. Q. You mentioned interactions with State officials who you believe were aware of this reputation. Can you tell me anybody in particular who you had such dealings with and who you became aware that they— A. No, I mean, it's sadly to say it's—people view it as common knowledge, you know. Q. Do people say this to you— A. And I'm troubled by it and I go "Well, I'm
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	or statements or anything that you can think of that illustrates that for us? A. It happens all the time. People always reference the fact "Oh, yeah, here's the slumlord. Oh, yeah, he's the worst landlord in the City. Here he comes now." Q. I'm glad you mention that because I forgot to address that earlier. In 1998 we said you were listed as one of the city's worst landlords, right? A. Yes. Q. Kevin Joyce wasn't the inspector of Inspectional Services at that time, would you agree? A. I believe he was an attorney here at your law department at the time. Q. So that's no? A. Right. Q. Mr. Ead was the commissioner then? A. I believe it was John Ead.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	working in the position I'm in dealing with various officials, not only at this level but also at the State level, when one views you professionally as something that you're not. Q. Has your name ever appeared on such a list since 1998 that you know of? A. I don't, just based on the fact that it continues to be referenced most recently regarding the Kevin Joyce matter and seems to resurface. Q. You mentioned interactions with State officials who you believe were aware of this reputation. Can you tell me anybody in particular who you had such dealings with and who you became aware that they A. No, I mean, it's sadly to say it's people view it as common knowledge, you know. Q. Do people say this to you A. And I'm troubled by it and I go "Well, I'm the worst landlord in the City." I only own
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	or statements or anything that you can think of that illustrates that for us? A. It happens all the time. People always reference the fact "Oh, yeah, here's the slumlord. Oh, yeah, he's the worst landlord in the City. Here he comes now." Q. I'm glad you mention that because I forgot to address that earlier. In 1998 we said you were listed as one of the city's worst landlords, right? A. Yes. Q. Kevin Joyce wasn't the inspector of Inspectional Services at that time, would you agree? A. I believe he was an attorney here at your law department at the time. Q. So that's no? A. Right. Q. Mr. Ead was the commissioner then? A. I believe it was John Ead. Q. Any reason you believe Mr. Ead had a grudge	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	working in the position I'm in dealing with various officials, not only at this level but also at the State level, when one views you professionally as something that you're not. Q. Has your name ever appeared on such a list since 1998 that you know of? A. I don't, just based on the fact that it continues to be referenced most recently regarding the Kevin Joyce matter and seems to resurface. Q. You mentioned interactions with State officials who you believe were aware of this reputation. Can you tell me anybody in particular who you had such dealings with and who you became aware that they A. No, I mean, it's sadly to say it's people view it as common knowledge, you know. Q. Do people say this to you A. And I'm troubled by it and I go "Well, I'm the worst landlord in the City." I only own a triple-decker. I don't own 500 or 1500
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	or statements or anything that you can think of that illustrates that for us? A. It happens all the time. People always reference the fact "Oh, yeah, here's the slumlord. Oh, yeah, he's the worst landlord in the City. Here he comes now." Q. I'm glad you mention that because I forgot to address that earlier. In 1998 we said you were listed as one of the city's worst landlords, right? A. Yes. Q. Kevin Joyce wasn't the inspector of Inspectional Services at that time, would you agree? A. I believe he was an attorney here at your law department at the time. Q. So that's no? A. Right. Q. Mr. Ead was the commissioner then? A. I believe it was John Ead. Q. Any reason you believe Mr. Ead had a grudge against you or targeted you unfairly?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	working in the position I'm in dealing with various officials, not only at this level but also at the State level, when one views you professionally as something that you're not. Q. Has your name ever appeared on such a list since 1998 that you know of? A. I don't, just based on the fact that it continues to be referenced most recently regarding the Kevin Joyce matter and seems to resurface. Q. You mentioned interactions with State officials who you believe were aware of this reputation. Can you tell me anybody in particular who you had such dealings with and who you became aware that they A. No, I mean, it's sadly to say it's people view it as common knowledge, you know. Q. Do people say this to you A. And I'm troubled by it and I go "Well, I'm the worst landlord in the City." I only own a triple-decker. I don't own 500 or 1500 units of housing in the City. I own one
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	or statements or anything that you can think of that illustrates that for us? A. It happens all the time. People always reference the fact "Oh, yeah, here's the slumlord. Oh, yeah, he's the worst landlord in the City. Here he comes now." Q. I'm glad you mention that because I forgot to address that earlier. In 1998 we said you were listed as one of the city's worst landlords, right? A. Yes. Q. Kevin Joyce wasn't the inspector of Inspectional Services at that time, would you agree? A. I believe he was an attorney here at your law department at the time. Q. So that's no? A. Right. Q. Mr. Ead was the commissioner then? A. I believe it was John Ead. Q. Any reason you believe Mr. Ead had a grudge	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	working in the position I'm in dealing with various officials, not only at this level but also at the State level, when one views you professionally as something that you're not. Q. Has your name ever appeared on such a list since 1998 that you know of? A. I don't, just based on the fact that it continues to be referenced most recently regarding the Kevin Joyce matter and seems to resurface. Q. You mentioned interactions with State officials who you believe were aware of this reputation. Can you tell me anybody in particular who you had such dealings with and who you became aware that they A. No, I mean, it's sadly to say it's people view it as common knowledge, you know. Q. Do people say this to you A. And I'm troubled by it and I go "Well, I'm the worst landlord in the City." I only own a triple-decker. I don't own 500 or 1500

1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	more, so I don't know how I can be one of the worst landlords in the City, and it's very, very troublesome to me. I take tremendous pride in my name and reputation, and my father told me many, many years ago, the only thing you have in life is your name and your reputation, and I'm very troubled by this targeting and ongoing events by the Inspectional Services Department in retaliation regarding Kevin Joyce and the matter surrounding that. Q. We'll talk about that. For now I'm just focussed on other people, and I understand that, you know, there's a feeling that these claims in the paper create within you and how you feel about yourself and so forth, but do people say to you "Hey, Lincoln Smith, you're the worst landlord," do people say that kind of thing to you face to face? A. People have said it, sure. Q. Can you give me an example? A. I can't. Q. Do you recall anybody telling you about things that people said like that?	emb definition already definition Page 195 Rered emotional injuries and parrassment. Can you just tell me a see bit about that, and you started to ady but is there anything more that you at to say about that? Hell obviously I continue to be troubled wing the reason why these certain things pen, because I try to be honest and the help and it's very disheartening. It was you depressed, doesn't make you feel a very good person. You become very ious, and I mean, it's already clearly blished that obviously I have issues, and diagnosed with post-traumatic stress drome as a result of the Robert Consalvo ter, and it just doesn't let up. It's keep hammering this guy until the point ime that, what, you become affunctional. I mean, it's very difficult the tet up when you're continuously punched the face. At some point in time you are you had treatment related to these lings since?	
	Page 194		Page 196

Page 194 A. Sure. Yes. A. People talk about it all the time, being the 1 1 Q. Any treatment which you had subsequent to worst landlord. "You left that woman down 2 the events that we've discussed today 3 there with no heat. What type of guy are 3 related to this lawsuit which you were not 4 you?" 4 involved in already for your post-traumatic 5 Q. Can you recall a specific individual who did 5 stress, or was it sort of a continuation and 6 6 a magnification of the same problems? A. You know, even people within your family say 7 7 A. It's a continuation perhaps and to some 8 "You wouldn't do something like that. Why 8 extent maybe an exacerbation of what's been 9 would they say something like that," and it 9 going on with me for a long period of time, 10 not only hurts me but hurts family members. 10 and at some point in time you just don't get 11 Extended family would be reading that and 11 back up again, you know. You can only get 12 say look at --12 hit so many times before you don't get back 13 Q. That's an example of somebody who doesn't 13 up on your feet again, and unfortunately the believe it. Do you know any specific people 14 14 City continues to take this tack, and namely 15 who you have heard, say or do anything that 15 Kevin Joyce because of his relationship with 16 you believe was directly related to their 16 Consalvo and others that I need to having read these articles and believed 17 17 continuously go through this type of untrue things about you? Do you have any 18 18 unwanted and unneeded exposure that's 19 specific person or incident that you can 19 marketed by Inspectional Services. 20 describe for me? 20 Q. Let me go back to Exhibit 1, which was the 21 A. No. People do believe it, though. 21 interrogatories. If you could flip to Q. You mentioned that also about how it made 22 22 Page 6, please. No. 14, toward the bottom 23 you feel for yourself, and I believe you 23 of the page, we asked you about physicians 24 said in your interrogatories that you

400

10

Page 197

1 who treated you for conditions which

- resulted from events described in your 2
- complaint, and you've listed three doctors 3
- here, Doctor Wolf, Doctor Keating and Doctor 4
- Mooney. Are those individuals whom you were 5
- treating with even for your prior 6
- post-traumatic stress and depression or are 7
- these individuals who are solely relating to 8
- the events described in the complaint? 9
- A. No, they're my treating physicians. 10
- Q. Any other impact that the events that you 11
- described in the complaint have had upon you 12
- that you haven't already told me about? 13
- A. Could you rephrase the question? 14
- Q. Well, you've told me about damage to your 15
- reputation and then you've told me about 16
- emotional injuries, both of which you 17
- believe arose or exacerbated problems that 18
- 19 you have. Is there anything else that you
- haven't told me about? 20
- 21 A. Just your overall professional standing in
- terms of marketability and people view you 22
- 23 differently.
- 24 Q. Any monetary damages of any kind?

- A. The job market, moving up, sure, of course.
 - 2 Q. Have there been any positions that you have

Page 199

Page 200

- 3 applied for that you didn't get because
- 4 somebody told you that you didn't get
- 5 because you were a slum landlord or
 - something like that?
- 7 A. Well you get into some self-esteem issues
- 8 that have affected me, going through all of 9
 - these issues here.
 - MR. OHLSON: I was just going to
- say answer the question, that's all. 11
- 12 A. Yeah, there are issues there. When someone keeps hitting you in the face how many times 13
- 14 can you continue to get up and get on your
- 15 feet?
- 16 O. So you haven't actually applied for
- positions for which you were turned down for 17
- reasons relating to this lawsuit? 18
- 19 A. No.

24

9

- 20 Q. Aside from career advancement type monetary
- damages, are there any other monetary 21
- damages that you can articulate? 22
- 23 A. Sure. In the rental market, I mean, people
 - look at you differently. It's a small city,

Page 198

- A. Of course. I mean, how do you quantify
- 1 upward mobility because someone views you 2
- differently? Someone who has an advanced 3
- degree in administration and planning, how 4
- do you qualify or quantify something like 5
 - that because someone views you differently?
- Q. Are you asking me? 7
- A. I mean, it's a statement being made, and I'm 8
 - troubled by that because I worked very hard
- for my education, and I worked and am 10
- committed to public service. 11
- Q. You're talking about your reputation and 12
- damages, right? I'm asking you is there 13
- 14 anything --

6

- 15 A. You're talking monetary-wise. How do you
- move on? If I understand you correctly, you 16
- had asked if I had suffered monetarily, and 17
- the answer is yes. You have a professional 18
- reputation, you're as good as your word. 19
- Q. How has that affected you monetarily? 20
- A. I'm a relatively young guy. How do you --21
- people in the marketplace, if they view you 22
- 23 as a slug, and I don't use that word --
- O. Are you talking about the job market?

- 1 as you know, and if they think you're a
 - slumlord, "Stay away from his apartment. 2
 - 3 You don't want to go there."
 - 4 O. Have your apartments been vacant for any
 - 5 period since December of 2000?
 - 6 A. There were some vacancies, but of course
 - 7 they're filled now.
 - 8 Q. About how long did your apartments remain
 - vacant?
 - 10 A. I'd have to look.
 - 11 Q. Can you provide that information to us?
 - 12 A. Sure.
 - Q. Anthony Papillo, P-a-p-i-l-l-o. What I'm 13
 - doing now is I'm looking at Page 9 of your 14
 - 15
 - A. My understanding, he's an attorney, right, 16
 - for the Inspectional Services Department. I 17
 - don't think he's there any longer. 18
 - Q. The interrogatory asks you to provide 19
 - information relating to persons who have 20
 - 21 knowledge of the events described in your
 - complaint, so I guess my question is, what 22
 - caused you to answer with Mr. Papillo's name 23
 - 24 in that context?

	D 201		Page 203
	Page 201		
1	A. Perhaps because he signed one of the	1	A. Right.
2	documents.	2	Q. The same for Tony Jones at O?
3	Q. Anything other than that that you're aware	3	A. Right. Q. Same for Sean Croak at P?
4	of?	4 5	
5	A. No.	<i>5</i>	A. Right. Q. Would that be the same for Paul Nally at Q?
6	Q. He is CC'd on Exhibit 5, which was the Julie	7	A. Yes.
7	Fothergill, is that any reason other than	8	Q. No specific information for any of those
8	that that you're aware of?	9	individuals?
9	A. No. Q. How about Robert Conlin who's listed in D?	10	A. No.
10	A. He's an inspector, I believe.	11	Q. Is it your belief that Mr. Grant from
11	Q. Any knowledge of why he would have	12	Comfort Heating overheard or was in a
12	particular knowledge about the events that	13	position to hear your conversations with
13	we described?	14	Mr. Joyce on December 27?
14	A. No.	15	A Yes
15	Q. Would it be the same for E?	16	Q. Have you discussed the incident with him
16	A. Yes.	17	since then?
17 18	Q. Who is Robert Mitchell in H?	18	A. No.
19	A. He's one of my plumbers, contractor. He did	19	Q. One other document that I wanted to ask you
20	work on Newport Street.	20	about.
21	Q. Was he involved in the events of December 20	21	(Document entitled "Re-inspection
22	or 23 or 27 which we've discussed?	22	Result" marked Exhibit No. 10 for
23	A. He was not the heating contractor, no.	23	Identification.)
24	Comfort Heating was.	24	MR. CHERNETSKY: Again, to clarify
	Page 202		Page 204
		ı	
ŧ			
1	O. We talked about leaks in Ms. Williams	1	for the record, we've marked Deposition
1 2	Q. We talked about leaks in Ms. Williams apartment on the December 20 violation, was	2	for the record, we've marked Deposition Exhibit 10, which is a three-page document
1 2 3	Q. We talked about leaks in Ms. Williams apartment on the December 20 violation, was he the contractor who did those repairs for	2 3	for the record, we've marked Deposition Exhibit 10, which is a three-page document with a heading "Re-inspection Result," and
	Q. We talked about leaks in Ms. Williams apartment on the December 20 violation, was he the contractor who did those repairs for you?	2 3 4	for the record, we've marked Deposition Exhibit 10, which is a three-page document with a heading "Re-inspection Result," and what I want to point out, it says Exhibit B
3 4 5	Q. We talked about leaks in Ms. Williams apartment on the December 20 violation, was he the contractor who did those repairs for you?A. If in fact there was a leak. If my memory	2 3 4 5	for the record, we've marked Deposition Exhibit 10, which is a three-page document with a heading "Re-inspection Result," and what I want to point out, it says Exhibit B at the top of that document, but that's
3 4 5 6	 Q. We talked about leaks in Ms. Williams apartment on the December 20 violation, was he the contractor who did those repairs for you? A. If in fact there was a leak. If my memory serves me correct what I did when I was 	2 3 4 5 6	for the record, we've marked Deposition Exhibit 10, which is a three-page document with a heading "Re-inspection Result," and what I want to point out, it says Exhibit B at the top of that document, but that's unrelated to this deposition and that's a
3 4 5 6 7	 Q. We talked about leaks in Ms. Williams apartment on the December 20 violation, was he the contractor who did those repairs for you? A. If in fact there was a leak. If my memory serves me correct what I did when I was served this notice by the constables that 	2 3 4 5 6 7	for the record, we've marked Deposition Exhibit 10, which is a three-page document with a heading "Re-inspection Result," and what I want to point out, it says Exhibit B at the top of that document, but that's unrelated to this deposition and that's a designation that was made by Counsel in
3 4 5 6 7 8	 Q. We talked about leaks in Ms. Williams apartment on the December 20 violation, was he the contractor who did those repairs for you? A. If in fact there was a leak. If my memory serves me correct what I did when I was served this notice by the constables that was signed by Julie Fothergill, I just 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	for the record, we've marked Deposition Exhibit 10, which is a three-page document with a heading "Re-inspection Result," and what I want to point out, it says Exhibit B at the top of that document, but that's unrelated to this deposition and that's a designation that was made by Counsel in another context.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 Q. We talked about leaks in Ms. Williams apartment on the December 20 violation, was he the contractor who did those repairs for you? A. If in fact there was a leak. If my memory serves me correct what I did when I was served this notice by the constables that was signed by Julie Fothergill, I just called up people that I had on my Rolodex 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	for the record, we've marked Deposition Exhibit 10, which is a three-page document with a heading "Re-inspection Result," and what I want to point out, it says Exhibit B at the top of that document, but that's unrelated to this deposition and that's a designation that was made by Counsel in another context. Q. Do you recognize this document, Mr. Smith,
3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 Q. We talked about leaks in Ms. Williams apartment on the December 20 violation, was he the contractor who did those repairs for you? A. If in fact there was a leak. If my memory serves me correct what I did when I was served this notice by the constables that was signed by Julie Fothergill, I just called up people that I had on my Rolodex and said "Get over there and solve any 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	for the record, we've marked Deposition Exhibit 10, which is a three-page document with a heading "Re-inspection Result," and what I want to point out, it says Exhibit B at the top of that document, but that's unrelated to this deposition and that's a designation that was made by Counsel in another context. Q. Do you recognize this document, Mr. Smith, or this series of documents?
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 Q. We talked about leaks in Ms. Williams apartment on the December 20 violation, was he the contractor who did those repairs for you? A. If in fact there was a leak. If my memory serves me correct what I did when I was served this notice by the constables that was signed by Julie Fothergill, I just called up people that I had on my Rolodex and said "Get over there and solve any problems that need to be solved," and of 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	for the record, we've marked Deposition Exhibit 10, which is a three-page document with a heading "Re-inspection Result," and what I want to point out, it says Exhibit B at the top of that document, but that's unrelated to this deposition and that's a designation that was made by Counsel in another context. Q. Do you recognize this document, Mr. Smith, or this series of documents? A. Yes.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 Q. We talked about leaks in Ms. Williams apartment on the December 20 violation, was he the contractor who did those repairs for you? A. If in fact there was a leak. If my memory serves me correct what I did when I was served this notice by the constables that was signed by Julie Fothergill, I just called up people that I had on my Rolodex and said "Get over there and solve any problems that need to be solved," and of course I called Mitchell, based on what was 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	for the record, we've marked Deposition Exhibit 10, which is a three-page document with a heading "Re-inspection Result," and what I want to point out, it says Exhibit B at the top of that document, but that's unrelated to this deposition and that's a designation that was made by Counsel in another context. Q. Do you recognize this document, Mr. Smith, or this series of documents? A. Yes. O. What do you recognize them as?
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 Q. We talked about leaks in Ms. Williams apartment on the December 20 violation, was he the contractor who did those repairs for you? A. If in fact there was a leak. If my memory serves me correct what I did when I was served this notice by the constables that was signed by Julie Fothergill, I just called up people that I had on my Rolodex and said "Get over there and solve any problems that need to be solved," and of course I called Mitchell, based on what was served upon me, and I'm sure he went out and 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	for the record, we've marked Deposition Exhibit 10, which is a three-page document with a heading "Re-inspection Result," and what I want to point out, it says Exhibit B at the top of that document, but that's unrelated to this deposition and that's a designation that was made by Counsel in another context. Q. Do you recognize this document, Mr. Smith, or this series of documents? A. Yes. Q. What do you recognize them as? A. Re-inspection results, I guess.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 Q. We talked about leaks in Ms. Williams apartment on the December 20 violation, was he the contractor who did those repairs for you? A. If in fact there was a leak. If my memory serves me correct what I did when I was served this notice by the constables that was signed by Julie Fothergill, I just called up people that I had on my Rolodex and said "Get over there and solve any problems that need to be solved," and of course I called Mitchell, based on what was served upon me, and I'm sure he went out and if there was something that needed to be 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	for the record, we've marked Deposition Exhibit 10, which is a three-page document with a heading "Re-inspection Result," and what I want to point out, it says Exhibit B at the top of that document, but that's unrelated to this deposition and that's a designation that was made by Counsel in another context. Q. Do you recognize this document, Mr. Smith, or this series of documents? A. Yes. Q. What do you recognize them as? A. Re-inspection results, I guess. O. Is there anything of any particular
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 Q. We talked about leaks in Ms. Williams apartment on the December 20 violation, was he the contractor who did those repairs for you? A. If in fact there was a leak. If my memory serves me correct what I did when I was served this notice by the constables that was signed by Julie Fothergill, I just called up people that I had on my Rolodex and said "Get over there and solve any problems that need to be solved," and of course I called Mitchell, based on what was served upon me, and I'm sure he went out and if there was something that needed to be addressed he did. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	for the record, we've marked Deposition Exhibit 10, which is a three-page document with a heading "Re-inspection Result," and what I want to point out, it says Exhibit B at the top of that document, but that's unrelated to this deposition and that's a designation that was made by Counsel in another context. Q. Do you recognize this document, Mr. Smith, or this series of documents? A. Yes. Q. What do you recognize them as? A. Re-inspection results, I guess. Q. Is there anything of any particular significance to your claims about these documents?
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 Q. We talked about leaks in Ms. Williams apartment on the December 20 violation, was he the contractor who did those repairs for you? A. If in fact there was a leak. If my memory serves me correct what I did when I was served this notice by the constables that was signed by Julie Fothergill, I just called up people that I had on my Rolodex and said "Get over there and solve any problems that need to be solved," and of course I called Mitchell, based on what was served upon me, and I'm sure he went out and if there was something that needed to be addressed he did. Q. You believe he was one of the contractors to 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	for the record, we've marked Deposition Exhibit 10, which is a three-page document with a heading "Re-inspection Result," and what I want to point out, it says Exhibit B at the top of that document, but that's unrelated to this deposition and that's a designation that was made by Counsel in another context. Q. Do you recognize this document, Mr. Smith, or this series of documents? A. Yes. Q. What do you recognize them as? A. Re-inspection results, I guess. Q. Is there anything of any particular significance to your claims about these documents? A. Just says 24-hour notice no heat and
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 Q. We talked about leaks in Ms. Williams apartment on the December 20 violation, was he the contractor who did those repairs for you? A. If in fact there was a leak. If my memory serves me correct what I did when I was served this notice by the constables that was signed by Julie Fothergill, I just called up people that I had on my Rolodex and said "Get over there and solve any problems that need to be solved," and of course I called Mitchell, based on what was served upon me, and I'm sure he went out and if there was something that needed to be addressed he did. Q. You believe he was one of the contractors to whom you gave 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	for the record, we've marked Deposition Exhibit 10, which is a three-page document with a heading "Re-inspection Result," and what I want to point out, it says Exhibit B at the top of that document, but that's unrelated to this deposition and that's a designation that was made by Counsel in another context. Q. Do you recognize this document, Mr. Smith, or this series of documents? A. Yes. Q. What do you recognize them as? A. Re-inspection results, I guess. Q. Is there anything of any particular significance to your claims about these documents? A. Just says 24-hour notice no heat and re-inspection was, at least according to
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 Q. We talked about leaks in Ms. Williams apartment on the December 20 violation, was he the contractor who did those repairs for you? A. If in fact there was a leak. If my memory serves me correct what I did when I was served this notice by the constables that was signed by Julie Fothergill, I just called up people that I had on my Rolodex and said "Get over there and solve any problems that need to be solved," and of course I called Mitchell, based on what was served upon me, and I'm sure he went out and if there was something that needed to be addressed he did. Q. You believe he was one of the contractors to whom you gave — A. Yes. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	for the record, we've marked Deposition Exhibit 10, which is a three-page document with a heading "Re-inspection Result," and what I want to point out, it says Exhibit B at the top of that document, but that's unrelated to this deposition and that's a designation that was made by Counsel in another context. Q. Do you recognize this document, Mr. Smith, or this series of documents? A. Yes. Q. What do you recognize them as? A. Re-inspection results, I guess. Q. Is there anything of any particular significance to your claims about these documents? A. Just says 24-hour notice no heat and re-inspection was, at least according to Evangeline Davis, the inspector, was that
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 Q. We talked about leaks in Ms. Williams apartment on the December 20 violation, was he the contractor who did those repairs for you? A. If in fact there was a leak. If my memory serves me correct what I did when I was served this notice by the constables that was signed by Julie Fothergill, I just called up people that I had on my Rolodex and said "Get over there and solve any problems that need to be solved," and of course I called Mitchell, based on what was served upon me, and I'm sure he went out and if there was something that needed to be addressed he did. Q. You believe he was one of the contractors to whom you gave — A. Yes. Q. Inspector Meaney listed at L, same question 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	for the record, we've marked Deposition Exhibit 10, which is a three-page document with a heading "Re-inspection Result," and what I want to point out, it says Exhibit B at the top of that document, but that's unrelated to this deposition and that's a designation that was made by Counsel in another context. Q. Do you recognize this document, Mr. Smith, or this series of documents? A. Yes. Q. What do you recognize them as? A. Re-inspection results, I guess. Q. Is there anything of any particular significance to your claims about these documents? A. Just says 24-hour notice no heat and re-inspection was, at least according to Evangeline Davis, the inspector, was that the re-inspection occurred on 12/26, and of
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 Q. We talked about leaks in Ms. Williams apartment on the December 20 violation, was he the contractor who did those repairs for you? A. If in fact there was a leak. If my memory serves me correct what I did when I was served this notice by the constables that was signed by Julie Fothergill, I just called up people that I had on my Rolodex and said "Get over there and solve any problems that need to be solved," and of course I called Mitchell, based on what was served upon me, and I'm sure he went out and if there was something that needed to be addressed he did. Q. You believe he was one of the contractors to whom you gave A. Yes. Q. Inspector Meaney listed at L, same question as before. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	for the record, we've marked Deposition Exhibit 10, which is a three-page document with a heading "Re-inspection Result," and what I want to point out, it says Exhibit B at the top of that document, but that's unrelated to this deposition and that's a designation that was made by Counsel in another context. Q. Do you recognize this document, Mr. Smith, or this series of documents? A. Yes. Q. What do you recognize them as? A. Re-inspection results, I guess. Q. Is there anything of any particular significance to your claims about these documents? A. Just says 24-hour notice no heat and re-inspection was, at least according to Evangeline Davis, the inspector, was that the re-inspection occurred on 12/26, and of course the 26th is the day after Christmas
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 Q. We talked about leaks in Ms. Williams apartment on the December 20 violation, was he the contractor who did those repairs for you? A. If in fact there was a leak. If my memory serves me correct what I did when I was served this notice by the constables that was signed by Julie Fothergill, I just called up people that I had on my Rolodex and said "Get over there and solve any problems that need to be solved," and of course I called Mitchell, based on what was served upon me, and I'm sure he went out and if there was something that needed to be addressed he did. Q. You believe he was one of the contractors to whom you gave — A. Yes. Q. Inspector Meaney listed at L, same question as before. A. Yes. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	for the record, we've marked Deposition Exhibit 10, which is a three-page document with a heading "Re-inspection Result," and what I want to point out, it says Exhibit B at the top of that document, but that's unrelated to this deposition and that's a designation that was made by Counsel in another context. Q. Do you recognize this document, Mr. Smith, or this series of documents? A. Yes. Q. What do you recognize them as? A. Re-inspection results, I guess. Q. Is there anything of any particular significance to your claims about these documents? A. Just says 24-hour notice no heat and re-inspection was, at least according to Evangeline Davis, the inspector, was that the re-inspection occurred on 12/26, and of course the 26th is the day after Christmas in which the new furnace was ordered, and
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 Q. We talked about leaks in Ms. Williams apartment on the December 20 violation, was he the contractor who did those repairs for you? A. If in fact there was a leak. If my memory serves me correct what I did when I was served this notice by the constables that was signed by Julie Fothergill, I just called up people that I had on my Rolodex and said "Get over there and solve any problems that need to be solved," and of course I called Mitchell, based on what was served upon me, and I'm sure he went out and if there was something that needed to be addressed he did. Q. You believe he was one of the contractors to whom you gave A. Yes. Q. Inspector Meaney listed at L, same question as before. A. Yes. Q. You don't know specifically why he's listed 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	for the record, we've marked Deposition Exhibit 10, which is a three-page document with a heading "Re-inspection Result," and what I want to point out, it says Exhibit B at the top of that document, but that's unrelated to this deposition and that's a designation that was made by Counsel in another context. Q. Do you recognize this document, Mr. Smith, or this series of documents? A. Yes. Q. What do you recognize them as? A. Re-inspection results, I guess. Q. Is there anything of any particular significance to your claims about these documents? A. Just says 24-hour notice no heat and re-inspection was, at least according to Evangeline Davis, the inspector, was that the re-inspection occurred on 12/26, and of course the 26th is the day after Christmas in which the new furnace was ordered, and the attachment is three pieces and if you

	D 200	T	D 200
1	Page 205	١.	Page 207
1 2	different up in the right-hand corner as you work through it.	$\frac{1}{2}$	listed it refers to the no heat complaint,
3	Q. What's the significance of that?	2 3	right? A. Right, but the no heat complaint was on the
4	A. Obviously it was I don't know. Various	4	first floor and she has a cross-reference to
5	cases, I guess, that she had concerning this	5	the third floor.
6	24-hour notice no heat and	6	Q. Right, I understand that. So either the
7	Q. The apartment number is also incorrect,	7	case number is wrong or the violation
8	isn't that right? No heat complaint was in	8	reference is wrong, correct?
9	Apartment 1 and not Apartment 3 as is noted?	9	A. Or the inspector didn't get it right.
10	A. Right.	10	Q. Is there any significance to you aside from
11	Q. Is there significance to that beyond the	11	the fact that the inspector didn't get it
12	fact of that error?	12	right on this form?
13	A. Just obviously it's problematic to me that	13	A. No, the inspector obviously didn't get it
14	there's a re-inspection when they know full	14	right. If she doesn't get the apartment
15	well that the furnace was ordered on the	15	number right who knows what else she didn't
16	26th, and she cites the wrong apartment	16	get right.
17	number and there's various case numbers, so	17	Q. Are you alleging some kind of intentional
18	it just seems to be some sort of	18	act there or is it
19 20	recordkeeping issue that's not consistent with what I'd consider professional	19 20	A. It would seem problematic to me if someone
21	recordkeeping or recordkeeping with respect	21	is going to recommend prosecution that they get their story right instead of prosecuting
22	to an inspector how they should do it.	22	someone when the story is not correct or
23	Q. Any significance beyond the fact that there	23	accurate.
24	appear to be mistakes in the reference to	24	Q. You mention that you knew Ms. Davis from
1 -	F	- '	Z
	Page 206		Page 208
1	the apartment number?	1	Page 208 prior contact. Did you have further contact
2	the apartment number? A. No.	2	prior contact. Did you have further contact with her concerning these events in December
2 3	the apartment number? A. No. Q. I just want to put before you again Exhibits	2 3	prior contact. Did you have further contact with her concerning these events in December 2000 subsequently? Subsequent to December
2 3 4	the apartment number? A. No. Q. I just want to put before you again Exhibits No. 2 and 3, and would you agree that the	2 3 4	prior contact. Did you have further contact with her concerning these events in December 2000 subsequently? Subsequent to December 2000, did you ever discuss with Ms. Davis
2 3 4 5	the apartment number? A. No. Q. I just want to put before you again Exhibits No. 2 and 3, and would you agree that the case number on Exhibit 3, at the top	2 3 4 5	prior contact. Did you have further contact with her concerning these events in December 2000 subsequently? Subsequent to December 2000, did you ever discuss with Ms. Davis the events of December 2000?
2 3 4 5 6	the apartment number? A. No. Q. I just want to put before you again Exhibits No. 2 and 3, and would you agree that the case number on Exhibit 3, at the top right-hand corner, is 8806, and that's a	2 3 4	prior contact. Did you have further contact with her concerning these events in December 2000 subsequently? Subsequent to December 2000, did you ever discuss with Ms. Davis the events of December 2000? A. After December 20 or before?
2 3 4 5 6 7	the apartment number? A. No. Q. I just want to put before you again Exhibits No. 2 and 3, and would you agree that the case number on Exhibit 3, at the top right-hand corner, is 8806, and that's a violation from December 20, 2000 and that	2 3 4 5 6 7	prior contact. Did you have further contact with her concerning these events in December 2000 subsequently? Subsequent to December 2000, did you ever discuss with Ms. Davis the events of December 2000? A. After December 20 or before? Q. After.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	the apartment number? A. No. Q. I just want to put before you again Exhibits No. 2 and 3, and would you agree that the case number on Exhibit 3, at the top right-hand corner, is 8806, and that's a violation from December 20, 2000 and that corresponds with the first page of	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	prior contact. Did you have further contact with her concerning these events in December 2000 subsequently? Subsequent to December 2000, did you ever discuss with Ms. Davis the events of December 2000? A. After December 20 or before? Q. After. A. She did a pre-rental inspection, that's the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	the apartment number? A. No. Q. I just want to put before you again Exhibits No. 2 and 3, and would you agree that the case number on Exhibit 3, at the top right-hand corner, is 8806, and that's a violation from December 20, 2000 and that corresponds with the first page of Exhibit 10 from your deposition, even though	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	prior contact. Did you have further contact with her concerning these events in December 2000 subsequently? Subsequent to December 2000, did you ever discuss with Ms. Davis the events of December 2000? A. After December 20 or before? Q. After. A. She did a pre-rental inspection, that's the only reason I raise that. There's a
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	the apartment number? A. No. Q. I just want to put before you again Exhibits No. 2 and 3, and would you agree that the case number on Exhibit 3, at the top right-hand corner, is 8806, and that's a violation from December 20, 2000 and that corresponds with the first page of Exhibit 10 from your deposition, even though I understand you're saying there's a	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	prior contact. Did you have further contact with her concerning these events in December 2000 subsequently? Subsequent to December 2000, did you ever discuss with Ms. Davis the events of December 2000? A. After December 20 or before? Q. After. A. She did a pre-rental inspection, that's the only reason I raise that. There's a pre-rental inspection that's set by City of
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	the apartment number? A. No. Q. I just want to put before you again Exhibits No. 2 and 3, and would you agree that the case number on Exhibit 3, at the top right-hand corner, is 8806, and that's a violation from December 20, 2000 and that corresponds with the first page of Exhibit 10 from your deposition, even though I understand you're saying there's a difference in the allegation here, but those	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	prior contact. Did you have further contact with her concerning these events in December 2000 subsequently? Subsequent to December 2000, did you ever discuss with Ms. Davis the events of December 2000? A. After December 20 or before? Q. After. A. She did a pre-rental inspection, that's the only reason I raise that. There's a pre-rental inspection that's set by City of Boston Code which I was compliant with and
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	the apartment number? A. No. Q. I just want to put before you again Exhibits No. 2 and 3, and would you agree that the case number on Exhibit 3, at the top right-hand corner, is 8806, and that's a violation from December 20, 2000 and that corresponds with the first page of Exhibit 10 from your deposition, even though I understand you're saying there's a difference in the allegation here, but those numbers at least match up, correct?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	prior contact. Did you have further contact with her concerning these events in December 2000 subsequently? Subsequent to December 2000, did you ever discuss with Ms. Davis the events of December 2000? A. After December 20 or before? Q. After. A. She did a pre-rental inspection, that's the only reason I raise that. There's a pre-rental inspection that's set by City of
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	the apartment number? A. No. Q. I just want to put before you again Exhibits No. 2 and 3, and would you agree that the case number on Exhibit 3, at the top right-hand corner, is 8806, and that's a violation from December 20, 2000 and that corresponds with the first page of Exhibit 10 from your deposition, even though I understand you're saying there's a difference in the allegation here, but those numbers at least match up, correct? A. But referencing the second page	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	prior contact. Did you have further contact with her concerning these events in December 2000 subsequently? Subsequent to December 2000, did you ever discuss with Ms. Davis the events of December 2000? A. After December 20 or before? Q. After. A. She did a pre-rental inspection, that's the only reason I raise that. There's a pre-rental inspection that's set by City of Boston Code which I was compliant with and certificate had issued regarding compliance, and Ms. Davis did that.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	the apartment number? A. No. Q. I just want to put before you again Exhibits No. 2 and 3, and would you agree that the case number on Exhibit 3, at the top right-hand corner, is 8806, and that's a violation from December 20, 2000 and that corresponds with the first page of Exhibit 10 from your deposition, even though I understand you're saying there's a difference in the allegation here, but those numbers at least match up, correct?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	prior contact. Did you have further contact with her concerning these events in December 2000 subsequently? Subsequent to December 2000, did you ever discuss with Ms. Davis the events of December 2000? A. After December 20 or before? Q. After. A. She did a pre-rental inspection, that's the only reason I raise that. There's a pre-rental inspection that's set by City of Boston Code which I was compliant with and certificate had issued regarding compliance,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	the apartment number? A. No. Q. I just want to put before you again Exhibits No. 2 and 3, and would you agree that the case number on Exhibit 3, at the top right-hand corner, is 8806, and that's a violation from December 20, 2000 and that corresponds with the first page of Exhibit 10 from your deposition, even though I understand you're saying there's a difference in the allegation here, but those numbers at least match up, correct? A. But referencing the second page Q. Let me make it simpler. Do you agree that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	prior contact. Did you have further contact with her concerning these events in December 2000 subsequently? Subsequent to December 2000, did you ever discuss with Ms. Davis the events of December 2000? A. After December 20 or before? Q. After. A. She did a pre-rental inspection, that's the only reason I raise that. There's a pre-rental inspection that's set by City of Boston Code which I was compliant with and certificate had issued regarding compliance, and Ms. Davis did that. Q. That was from February of 2000?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	the apartment number? A. No. Q. I just want to put before you again Exhibits No. 2 and 3, and would you agree that the case number on Exhibit 3, at the top right-hand corner, is 8806, and that's a violation from December 20, 2000 and that corresponds with the first page of Exhibit 10 from your deposition, even though I understand you're saying there's a difference in the allegation here, but those numbers at least match up, correct? A. But referencing the second page Q. Let me make it simpler. Do you agree that there was a violation number that ended 8806 on December 20? A. For Apartment No. 3.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	prior contact. Did you have further contact with her concerning these events in December 2000 subsequently? Subsequent to December 2000, did you ever discuss with Ms. Davis the events of December 2000? A. After December 20 or before? Q. After. A. She did a pre-rental inspection, that's the only reason I raise that. There's a pre-rental inspection that's set by City of Boston Code which I was compliant with and certificate had issued regarding compliance, and Ms. Davis did that. Q. That was from February of 2000? A. Right, and that's why I just raised that issue, because the building was in compliance then.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	the apartment number? A. No. Q. I just want to put before you again Exhibits No. 2 and 3, and would you agree that the case number on Exhibit 3, at the top right-hand corner, is 8806, and that's a violation from December 20, 2000 and that corresponds with the first page of Exhibit 10 from your deposition, even though I understand you're saying there's a difference in the allegation here, but those numbers at least match up, correct? A. But referencing the second page Q. Let me make it simpler. Do you agree that there was a violation number that ended 8806 on December 20? A. For Apartment No. 3. Q. Correct.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	prior contact. Did you have further contact with her concerning these events in December 2000 subsequently? Subsequent to December 2000, did you ever discuss with Ms. Davis the events of December 2000? A. After December 20 or before? Q. After. A. She did a pre-rental inspection, that's the only reason I raise that. There's a pre-rental inspection that's set by City of Boston Code which I was compliant with and certificate had issued regarding compliance, and Ms. Davis did that. Q. That was from February of 2000? A. Right, and that's why I just raised that issue, because the building was in compliance then. Q. Did you have further contact with Ms. Davis
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	the apartment number? A. No. Q. I just want to put before you again Exhibits No. 2 and 3, and would you agree that the case number on Exhibit 3, at the top right-hand corner, is 8806, and that's a violation from December 20, 2000 and that corresponds with the first page of Exhibit 10 from your deposition, even though I understand you're saying there's a difference in the allegation here, but those numbers at least match up, correct? A. But referencing the second page Q. Let me make it simpler. Do you agree that there was a violation number that ended 8806 on December 20? A. For Apartment No. 3. Q. Correct. A. Written by Evangeline Davis, and this other	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	prior contact. Did you have further contact with her concerning these events in December 2000 subsequently? Subsequent to December 2000, did you ever discuss with Ms. Davis the events of December 2000? A. After December 20 or before? Q. After. A. She did a pre-rental inspection, that's the only reason I raise that. There's a pre-rental inspection that's set by City of Boston Code which I was compliant with and certificate had issued regarding compliance, and Ms. Davis did that. Q. That was from February of 2000? A. Right, and that's why I just raised that issue, because the building was in compliance then. Q. Did you have further contact with Ms. Davis following, you know, in January 2001 or
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	the apartment number? A. No. Q. I just want to put before you again Exhibits No. 2 and 3, and would you agree that the case number on Exhibit 3, at the top right-hand corner, is 8806, and that's a violation from December 20, 2000 and that corresponds with the first page of Exhibit 10 from your deposition, even though I understand you're saying there's a difference in the allegation here, but those numbers at least match up, correct? A. But referencing the second page Q. Let me make it simpler. Do you agree that there was a violation number that ended 8806 on December 20? A. For Apartment No. 3. Q. Correct. A. Written by Evangeline Davis, and this other docket number that you have marked as	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	prior contact. Did you have further contact with her concerning these events in December 2000 subsequently? Subsequent to December 2000, did you ever discuss with Ms. Davis the events of December 2000? A. After December 20 or before? Q. After. A. She did a pre-rental inspection, that's the only reason I raise that. There's a pre-rental inspection that's set by City of Boston Code which I was compliant with and certificate had issued regarding compliance, and Ms. Davis did that. Q. That was from February of 2000? A. Right, and that's why I just raised that issue, because the building was in compliance then. Q. Did you have further contact with Ms. Davis following, you know, in January 2001 or since?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	the apartment number? A. No. Q. I just want to put before you again Exhibits No. 2 and 3, and would you agree that the case number on Exhibit 3, at the top right-hand corner, is 8806, and that's a violation from December 20, 2000 and that corresponds with the first page of Exhibit 10 from your deposition, even though I understand you're saying there's a difference in the allegation here, but those numbers at least match up, correct? A. But referencing the second page Q. Let me make it simpler. Do you agree that there was a violation number that ended 8806 on December 20? A. For Apartment No. 3. Q. Correct. A. Written by Evangeline Davis, and this other docket number that you have marked as Exhibit No	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	prior contact. Did you have further contact with her concerning these events in December 2000 subsequently? Subsequent to December 2000, did you ever discuss with Ms. Davis the events of December 2000? A. After December 20 or before? Q. After. A. She did a pre-rental inspection, that's the only reason I raise that. There's a pre-rental inspection that's set by City of Boston Code which I was compliant with and certificate had issued regarding compliance, and Ms. Davis did that. Q. That was from February of 2000? A. Right, and that's why I just raised that issue, because the building was in compliance then. Q. Did you have further contact with Ms. Davis following, you know, in January 2001 or since? A. Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	the apartment number? A. No. Q. I just want to put before you again Exhibits No. 2 and 3, and would you agree that the case number on Exhibit 3, at the top right-hand corner, is 8806, and that's a violation from December 20, 2000 and that corresponds with the first page of Exhibit 10 from your deposition, even though I understand you're saying there's a difference in the allegation here, but those numbers at least match up, correct? A. But referencing the second page Q. Let me make it simpler. Do you agree that there was a violation number that ended 8806 on December 20? A. For Apartment No. 3. Q. Correct. A. Written by Evangeline Davis, and this other docket number that you have marked as Exhibit No Q. Right, Exhibit No. 10 in this deposition	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	prior contact. Did you have further contact with her concerning these events in December 2000 subsequently? Subsequent to December 2000, did you ever discuss with Ms. Davis the events of December 2000? A. After December 20 or before? Q. After. A. She did a pre-rental inspection, that's the only reason I raise that. There's a pre-rental inspection that's set by City of Boston Code which I was compliant with and certificate had issued regarding compliance, and Ms. Davis did that. Q. That was from February of 2000? A. Right, and that's why I just raised that issue, because the building was in compliance then. Q. Did you have further contact with Ms. Davis following, you know, in January 2001 or since? A. Yes. Q. In which you discussed these incidents in
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	the apartment number? A. No. Q. I just want to put before you again Exhibits No. 2 and 3, and would you agree that the case number on Exhibit 3, at the top right-hand corner, is 8806, and that's a violation from December 20, 2000 and that corresponds with the first page of Exhibit 10 from your deposition, even though I understand you're saying there's a difference in the allegation here, but those numbers at least match up, correct? A. But referencing the second page Q. Let me make it simpler. Do you agree that there was a violation number that ended 8806 on December 20? A. For Apartment No. 3. Q. Correct. A. Written by Evangeline Davis, and this other docket number that you have marked as Exhibit No	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	prior contact. Did you have further contact with her concerning these events in December 2000 subsequently? Subsequent to December 2000, did you ever discuss with Ms. Davis the events of December 2000? A. After December 20 or before? Q. After. A. She did a pre-rental inspection, that's the only reason I raise that. There's a pre-rental inspection that's set by City of Boston Code which I was compliant with and certificate had issued regarding compliance, and Ms. Davis did that. Q. That was from February of 2000? A. Right, and that's why I just raised that issue, because the building was in compliance then. Q. Did you have further contact with Ms. Davis following, you know, in January 2001 or since? A. Yes.

		Page 211
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. What did she tell you? A. Ms. Davis was deposed with respect to some of these violations that she had written. Q. Would that be in Ms. Williams's lawsuit? A. Yes. Q. You've told us in your interrogatory answers that Ms. Davis said that all activity and contact was through Defendant Joyce. What does that mean and when did she tell you that? A. A number of people told me that everything was going through special operations. I can't exactly remember the exact date or time, but when I was trying to clear some of these violations as written, obviously I'd be in touch with people at 1010 Mass. Ave., I'd physically go there, and they'd say "Lincoln, Kevin Joyce is handling this one. This is his own." Q. Do you remember the individuals who told you that? A. I don't. It was pretty generic in terms of people that would say that to me.	some issues there to resolve the matters very quickly and expeditiously, and I guess I expected the same from Inspectional Services, but instead what I was getting, like from Evangeline Davis, prosecution recommended, and many of these issues of alleged violations as cited were never closed out until months after the fact, if at all, and I was just kept in total limbo whether or not the property was clean, with respect to if there were any outstanding violations, or whether I was going to have to again, you know, go through the whole probable cause hearings through Housing Court, which is very time consuming and very expensive. Q. Did you have any probable cause hearings in Housing Court related to the events of December 20, 23 or 27? A. There were notices sent to me that there would in fact be probable cause hearings, and I believe in fact, I may have written to the clerk magistrate at that time asking
24	Q. More than one person told you that but you	24 for clarity and intervention whether these
	Page 210	Page 212
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	don't remember who they were? A. Right. Q. Did Ms. Davis tell you that? A. I believe Ms. Davis may have told me that, yes, in one conversation. Q. You're not sure? A. I believe she did, yes. Q. When was that conversation? A. I believe it was on the telephone. Q. What do you remember about the conversation? A. I don't to be honest with you. There was so	1 matters were in fact closed or if they were 2 real, because I wasn't getting any 3 information out of Inspectional Services. 4 Q. What was the outcome of that? 5 A. Shortly thereafter, I believe that's when 6 Judge Dear had come out saying that 7 Inspectional Services Department was running 8 rough shot over landlords and that landlords 9 should consider some sort of class action 10 suit against Inspectional Services 11 Department. 12 Q. That doesn't answer my question as to what
12	much going on I was just trying to clear everything up and she said everything's	happened to events in this case and whether you were required to appear in court related

to this case? Q. I guess that's one thing that is part of 15 16 A. I believe I did. Again, I would have to this lawsuit that we haven't really look at my file, but I was trying to addressed, and that is the closeouts and 17 basically resolve it both at 1010 Mass. Ave. re-inspections of the properties. If you 18 and at Boston Housing Court as well. I 19 can express for me your concerns about that couldn't get anything definitive, that's 20 issue?

going through the commissioner's office.

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

14

another reason why I was troubled. 21 A. My concerns are just the timeliness of the Q. It's your recollection that you actually closeout. I was, in my opinion, very 22 appeared in court related to violations of 23 efficient contacting contractors once I was provided notice that there may have been

December 20, 23 and 27 of 2000? 24

you were required to appear in court related

		Г	The state of the s
	Page 213		Page 215
1	A. I was noticed to appear in court for	1	A. I don't think she was apologizing for any
2	violations that were written on those dates,	2	specific conduct of hers. Perhaps the
3	and they were no processed after, obviously,	3	events and the negativeness surrounding the
4	I was served to appear.	4	December 23 issue and the events that
5	Q. So you were served and then you made	5	happened thereafter concerning her and her
6	inquiries and then essentially they went	6	family, and I think she my own feeling is
7	away?	7	I think she was trying to make peace with
8	A. Long time thereafter, right.	8	herself, because I honestly did everything I
9	Q. Anything else about that topic that you	9	possibly could have done for Mrs. O'Shea in
10	wanted to tell me about that you haven't	10	that timeframe, and I think she was just
11	already?	11	attempting to make peace with herself and
12	A. No.	12	thereafter she told me she was terminal and
13	Q. You mentioned earlier that you had	13	she wasn't expected to live within a couple
14	conversations with Elizabeth O'Shea	14	of months or whatever it was.
15	subsequent to these events when she told you	15	Q. I know you don't claim any particular
16	that she was sick, that's right?	16	knowledge about this yourself, but you told
17	A. Yes.	17	me that the police department, at least, was
18	Q. You said something in there that she said	18	investigating a theory as to whether one of
19	something about being sorry about the	19	your tenants or their son's may have been
20	events?	20	involved in your accident. Any idea whether
21	A. She did, yes.	21	that refers to Mr. Lima or to Mrs. O'Shea's
22	Q. Tell me more about that. What did she say?	22	son who made that threat against you?
23	A. I remember clearly she in fact, my	23	A. I'm sorry? I was just thinking about
24	girlfriend was there at the time. I was out	24	Mrs. O'Shea and her passing, because I
1		l	
	Page 214		Page 216
1	Page 214 doing something in the yard and she had come	1	Page 216 honestly feel that she knew the end of the
1 2	doing something in the yard and she had come to me with the rent. Her daughter had	1 2	
	doing something in the yard and she had come		honestly feel that she knew the end of the
2	doing something in the yard and she had come to me with the rent. Her daughter had	2	honestly feel that she knew the end of the road was near and she was attempting to find
2 3	doing something in the yard and she had come to me with the rent. Her daughter had driven her over, one of the other daughters	2 3	honestly feel that she knew the end of the road was near and she was attempting to find peace with that, and I felt badly about that
2 3 4	doing something in the yard and she had come to me with the rent. Her daughter had driven her over, one of the other daughters that didn't live at the property.	2 3 4	honestly feel that she knew the end of the road was near and she was attempting to find peace with that, and I felt badly about that too.
2 3 4 5	doing something in the yard and she had come to me with the rent. Her daughter had driven her over, one of the other daughters that didn't live at the property. Q. This was at Willis Street?	2 3 4 5	honestly feel that she knew the end of the road was near and she was attempting to find peace with that, and I felt badly about that too. Q. What I was asking was, do you have any idea
2 3 4 5 6	doing something in the yard and she had come to me with the rent. Her daughter had driven her over, one of the other daughters that didn't live at the property. Q. This was at Willis Street? A. Right, and I was out in the yard and she got	2 3 4 5 6	honestly feel that she knew the end of the road was near and she was attempting to find peace with that, and I felt badly about that too. Q. What I was asking was, do you have any idea about whether the police and others were
2 3 4 5 6 7	doing something in the yard and she had come to me with the rent. Her daughter had driven her over, one of the other daughters that didn't live at the property. Q. This was at Willis Street? A. Right, and I was out in the yard and she got out of the car and she says "Here's your	2 3 4 5 6 7	honestly feel that she knew the end of the road was near and she was attempting to find peace with that, and I felt badly about that too. Q. What I was asking was, do you have any idea about whether the police and others were investigating the possibility that one of
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	doing something in the yard and she had come to me with the rent. Her daughter had driven her over, one of the other daughters that didn't live at the property. Q. This was at Willis Street? A. Right, and I was out in the yard and she got out of the car and she says "Here's your rent, Lincoln," and I thanked her and she	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	honestly feel that she knew the end of the road was near and she was attempting to find peace with that, and I felt badly about that too. Q. What I was asking was, do you have any idea about whether the police and others were investigating the possibility that one of your tenants or their sons may have been
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	doing something in the yard and she had come to me with the rent. Her daughter had driven her over, one of the other daughters that didn't live at the property. Q. This was at Willis Street? A. Right, and I was out in the yard and she got out of the car and she says "Here's your rent, Lincoln," and I thanked her and she said "You know, I'm really sorry about	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	honestly feel that she knew the end of the road was near and she was attempting to find peace with that, and I felt badly about that too. Q. What I was asking was, do you have any idea about whether the police and others were investigating the possibility that one of your tenants or their sons may have been involved in your accident, do you have any
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	doing something in the yard and she had come to me with the rent. Her daughter had driven her over, one of the other daughters that didn't live at the property. Q. This was at Willis Street? A. Right, and I was out in the yard and she got out of the car and she says "Here's your rent, Lincoln," and I thanked her and she said "You know, I'm really sorry about everything that happened down there," and	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	honestly feel that she knew the end of the road was near and she was attempting to find peace with that, and I felt badly about that too. Q. What I was asking was, do you have any idea about whether the police and others were investigating the possibility that one of your tenants or their sons may have been involved in your accident, do you have any knowledge as to whether that refers to Mr. Lima or Ms. O'Shea's son who had threatened
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	doing something in the yard and she had come to me with the rent. Her daughter had driven her over, one of the other daughters that didn't live at the property. Q. This was at Willis Street? A. Right, and I was out in the yard and she got out of the car and she says "Here's your rent, Lincoln," and I thanked her and she said "You know, I'm really sorry about everything that happened down there," and you know she just — I think she felt badly	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	honestly feel that she knew the end of the road was near and she was attempting to find peace with that, and I felt badly about that too. Q. What I was asking was, do you have any idea about whether the police and others were investigating the possibility that one of your tenants or their sons may have been involved in your accident, do you have any knowledge as to whether that refers to Mr.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	doing something in the yard and she had come to me with the rent. Her daughter had driven her over, one of the other daughters that didn't live at the property. Q. This was at Willis Street? A. Right, and I was out in the yard and she got out of the car and she says "Here's your rent, Lincoln," and I thanked her and she said "You know, I'm really sorry about everything that happened down there," and you know she just — I think she felt badly because she and I always got along fairly well and then she went on to tell me that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	honestly feel that she knew the end of the road was near and she was attempting to find peace with that, and I felt badly about that too. Q. What I was asking was, do you have any idea about whether the police and others were investigating the possibility that one of your tenants or their sons may have been involved in your accident, do you have any knowledge as to whether that refers to Mr. Lima or Ms. O'Shea's son who had threatened you or some other person besides those two, any insight in that?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	doing something in the yard and she had come to me with the rent. Her daughter had driven her over, one of the other daughters that didn't live at the property. Q. This was at Willis Street? A. Right, and I was out in the yard and she got out of the car and she says "Here's your rent, Lincoln," and I thanked her and she said "You know, I'm really sorry about everything that happened down there," and you know she just I think she felt badly because she and I always got along fairly	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	honestly feel that she knew the end of the road was near and she was attempting to find peace with that, and I felt badly about that too. Q. What I was asking was, do you have any idea about whether the police and others were investigating the possibility that one of your tenants or their sons may have been involved in your accident, do you have any knowledge as to whether that refers to Mr. Lima or Ms. O'Shea's son who had threatened you or some other person besides those two, any insight in that? A. Again, it just is based on the fact that
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	doing something in the yard and she had come to me with the rent. Her daughter had driven her over, one of the other daughters that didn't live at the property. Q. This was at Willis Street? A. Right, and I was out in the yard and she got out of the car and she says "Here's your rent, Lincoln," and I thanked her and she said "You know, I'm really sorry about everything that happened down there," and you know she just — I think she felt badly because she and I always got along fairly well and then she went on to tell me that ultimately she was going to be passing away and that she was terminal and she didn't	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	honestly feel that she knew the end of the road was near and she was attempting to find peace with that, and I felt badly about that too. Q. What I was asking was, do you have any idea about whether the police and others were investigating the possibility that one of your tenants or their sons may have been involved in your accident, do you have any knowledge as to whether that refers to Mr. Lima or Ms. O'Shea's son who had threatened you or some other person besides those two, any insight in that? A. Again, it just is based on the fact that Captain Bob Dunford, who is now
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	doing something in the yard and she had come to me with the rent. Her daughter had driven her over, one of the other daughters that didn't live at the property. Q. This was at Willis Street? A. Right, and I was out in the yard and she got out of the car and she says "Here's your rent, Lincoln," and I thanked her and she said "You know, I'm really sorry about everything that happened down there," and you know she just — I think she felt badly because she and I always got along fairly well and then she went on to tell me that ultimately she was going to be passing away and that she was terminal and she didn't have much time to live, and I think she was	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	honestly feel that she knew the end of the road was near and she was attempting to find peace with that, and I felt badly about that too. Q. What I was asking was, do you have any idea about whether the police and others were investigating the possibility that one of your tenants or their sons may have been involved in your accident, do you have any knowledge as to whether that refers to Mr. Lima or Ms. O'Shea's son who had threatened you or some other person besides those two, any insight in that? A. Again, it just is based on the fact that Captain Bob Dunford, who is now Superintendent Dunford, had said to me that
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	doing something in the yard and she had come to me with the rent. Her daughter had driven her over, one of the other daughters that didn't live at the property. Q. This was at Willis Street? A. Right, and I was out in the yard and she got out of the car and she says "Here's your rent, Lincoln," and I thanked her and she said "You know, I'm really sorry about everything that happened down there," and you know she just — I think she felt badly because she and I always got along fairly well and then she went on to tell me that ultimately she was going to be passing away and that she was terminal and she didn't have much time to live, and I think she was just kind of wanted to clean the slate a	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	honestly feel that she knew the end of the road was near and she was attempting to find peace with that, and I felt badly about that too. Q. What I was asking was, do you have any idea about whether the police and others were investigating the possibility that one of your tenants or their sons may have been involved in your accident, do you have any knowledge as to whether that refers to Mr. Lima or Ms. O'Shea's son who had threatened you or some other person besides those two, any insight in that? A. Again, it just is based on the fact that Captain Bob Dunford, who is now Superintendent Dunford, had said to me that night that they were cognizant of the fact
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	doing something in the yard and she had come to me with the rent. Her daughter had driven her over, one of the other daughters that didn't live at the property. Q. This was at Willis Street? A. Right, and I was out in the yard and she got out of the car and she says "Here's your rent, Lincoln," and I thanked her and she said "You know, I'm really sorry about everything that happened down there," and you know she just — I think she felt badly because she and I always got along fairly well and then she went on to tell me that ultimately she was going to be passing away and that she was terminal and she didn't have much time to live, and I think she was just kind of wanted to clean the slate a little bit and was very apologetic about	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	honestly feel that she knew the end of the road was near and she was attempting to find peace with that, and I felt badly about that too. Q. What I was asking was, do you have any idea about whether the police and others were investigating the possibility that one of your tenants or their sons may have been involved in your accident, do you have any knowledge as to whether that refers to Mr. Lima or Ms. O'Shea's son who had threatened you or some other person besides those two, any insight in that? A. Again, it just is based on the fact that Captain Bob Dunford, who is now Superintendent Dunford, had said to me that night that they were cognizant of the fact that there were some tenant issues there,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	doing something in the yard and she had come to me with the rent. Her daughter had driven her over, one of the other daughters that didn't live at the property. Q. This was at Willis Street? A. Right, and I was out in the yard and she got out of the car and she says "Here's your rent, Lincoln," and I thanked her and she said "You know, I'm really sorry about everything that happened down there," and you know she just — I think she felt badly because she and I always got along fairly well and then she went on to tell me that ultimately she was going to be passing away and that she was terminal and she didn't have much time to live, and I think she was just kind of wanted to clean the slate a little bit and was very apologetic about what happened there and with the family.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	honestly feel that she knew the end of the road was near and she was attempting to find peace with that, and I felt badly about that too. Q. What I was asking was, do you have any idea about whether the police and others were investigating the possibility that one of your tenants or their sons may have been involved in your accident, do you have any knowledge as to whether that refers to Mr. Lima or Ms. O'Shea's son who had threatened you or some other person besides those two, any insight in that? A. Again, it just is based on the fact that Captain Bob Dunford, who is now Superintendent Dunford, had said to me that night that they were cognizant of the fact that there were some tenant issues there, and unfortunately I was pretty much on to it
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	doing something in the yard and she had come to me with the rent. Her daughter had driven her over, one of the other daughters that didn't live at the property. Q. This was at Willis Street? A. Right, and I was out in the yard and she got out of the car and she says "Here's your rent, Lincoln," and I thanked her and she said "You know, I'm really sorry about everything that happened down there," and you know she just — I think she felt badly because she and I always got along fairly well and then she went on to tell me that ultimately she was going to be passing away and that she was terminal and she didn't have much time to live, and I think she was just kind of wanted to clean the slate a little bit and was very apologetic about what happened there and with the family. Q. What do you think she was apologizing for?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	honestly feel that she knew the end of the road was near and she was attempting to find peace with that, and I felt badly about that too. Q. What I was asking was, do you have any idea about whether the police and others were investigating the possibility that one of your tenants or their sons may have been involved in your accident, do you have any knowledge as to whether that refers to Mr. Lima or Ms. O'Shea's son who had threatened you or some other person besides those two, any insight in that? A. Again, it just is based on the fact that Captain Bob Dunford, who is now Superintendent Dunford, had said to me that night that they were cognizant of the fact that there were some tenant issues there, and unfortunately I was pretty much on to it and I was trying to resolve it, and
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	doing something in the yard and she had come to me with the rent. Her daughter had driven her over, one of the other daughters that didn't live at the property. Q. This was at Willis Street? A. Right, and I was out in the yard and she got out of the car and she says "Here's your rent, Lincoln," and I thanked her and she said "You know, I'm really sorry about everything that happened down there," and you know she just — I think she felt badly because she and I always got along fairly well and then she went on to tell me that ultimately she was going to be passing away and that she was terminal and she didn't have much time to live, and I think she was just kind of wanted to clean the slate a little bit and was very apologetic about what happened there and with the family. Q. What do you think she was apologizing for? Was she just sorry that your relationship	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	honestly feel that she knew the end of the road was near and she was attempting to find peace with that, and I felt badly about that too. Q. What I was asking was, do you have any idea about whether the police and others were investigating the possibility that one of your tenants or their sons may have been involved in your accident, do you have any knowledge as to whether that refers to Mr. Lima or Ms. O'Shea's son who had threatened you or some other person besides those two, any insight in that? A. Again, it just is based on the fact that Captain Bob Dunford, who is now Superintendent Dunford, had said to me that night that they were cognizant of the fact that there were some tenant issues there, and unfortunately I was pretty much on to it and I was trying to resolve it, and Mrs. O'Shea's grandson after I had gotten
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	doing something in the yard and she had come to me with the rent. Her daughter had driven her over, one of the other daughters that didn't live at the property. Q. This was at Willis Street? A. Right, and I was out in the yard and she got out of the car and she says "Here's your rent, Lincoln," and I thanked her and she said "You know, I'm really sorry about everything that happened down there," and you know she just — I think she felt badly because she and I always got along fairly well and then she went on to tell me that ultimately she was going to be passing away and that she was terminal and she didn't have much time to live, and I think she was just kind of wanted to clean the slate a little bit and was very apologetic about what happened there and with the family. Q. What do you think she was apologizing for? Was she just sorry that your relationship had experienced this difficult time or was	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	honestly feel that she knew the end of the road was near and she was attempting to find peace with that, and I felt badly about that too. Q. What I was asking was, do you have any idea about whether the police and others were investigating the possibility that one of your tenants or their sons may have been involved in your accident, do you have any knowledge as to whether that refers to Mr. Lima or Ms. O'Shea's son who had threatened you or some other person besides those two, any insight in that? A. Again, it just is based on the fact that Captain Bob Dunford, who is now Superintendent Dunford, had said to me that night that they were cognizant of the fact that there were some tenant issues there, and unfortunately I was pretty much on to it and I was trying to resolve it, and Mrs. O'Shea's grandson after I had gotten hit, Mrs. O'Shea's grandson I knew
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	doing something in the yard and she had come to me with the rent. Her daughter had driven her over, one of the other daughters that didn't live at the property. Q. This was at Willis Street? A. Right, and I was out in the yard and she got out of the car and she says "Here's your rent, Lincoln," and I thanked her and she said "You know, I'm really sorry about everything that happened down there," and you know she just — I think she felt badly because she and I always got along fairly well and then she went on to tell me that ultimately she was going to be passing away and that she was terminal and she didn't have much time to live, and I think she was just kind of wanted to clean the slate a little bit and was very apologetic about what happened there and with the family. Q. What do you think she was apologizing for? Was she just sorry that your relationship	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	honestly feel that she knew the end of the road was near and she was attempting to find peace with that, and I felt badly about that too. Q. What I was asking was, do you have any idea about whether the police and others were investigating the possibility that one of your tenants or their sons may have been involved in your accident, do you have any knowledge as to whether that refers to Mr. Lima or Ms. O'Shea's son who had threatened you or some other person besides those two, any insight in that? A. Again, it just is based on the fact that Captain Bob Dunford, who is now Superintendent Dunford, had said to me that night that they were cognizant of the fact that there were some tenant issues there, and unfortunately I was pretty much on to it and I was trying to resolve it, and Mrs. O'Shea's grandson after I had gotten

	2 212		Page 219
	Page 217	ATTACH TO THE DEPOSITION	_
1	reason why Mrs. O'Shea probably didn't let	CASE: SMITH vs. CITY OF BOS	
2	me in that night was because her grandson	ERRATA SHEET	
3	was there and her daughter was there and	NSTRUCTIONS: After reading th	
4	none of them should have been there, but	of your deposition, note any change orrection to your testimony and the	reason
5	long story short, Boston Police Department	herefor on this sheet. DO NOT ma narks or notations on the transcript	
6	served a warrant on the building and	self. Sign and date this errata shee before a Notary Public, if required)	
7	arrested her grandson for drug distribution.	Refer to Page 218 of the transcript i	for
8	O. Would that have an impact under Section 8,	AGE LINE	
9	if you have a tenant who is involved in drug	CHANGE: REASON:	
10	activity	CHANGE:	
11	A. She wasn't a Section 8 tenant.	REASON: CHANGE:	
12	Q. Mrs. Williams was, correct?	REASON: CHANGE:	
13	A. Yes.	REASON: CHANGE:	
14	MR. CHERNETSKY: George, do you	REASON: CHANGE:	•
15	have any questions?	REASON: CHANGE:	
16	MR. OHLSON: No questions.	REASON: CHANGE:	
	MR. CHERNETSKY: Well, I want to	REASON:	
17	thank you, Mr. Smith, for coming down here	CHANGE: REASON:	
18		CHANGE: REASON:	
19	today. I know it was a long haul and I	I have read the foregoing transcr	ript
20	appreciate your time, and with that we'll	of my deposition and except for any corrections or changes noted above,	I hereby
21	end it.	ubscribe to the transcript as an acc ecord of the statements made by ma	urate
22	(Whereupon the Deposition was	cord of the state and the of the	-
23	concluded at 2:34 p.m.)	(WITNESS) (DA	TE)
24			
	Page 218		Page 220
	Page 218	CONTRACTOR	Page 220
1	DEPONENT'S ERRATA SHEET		LTH OF MASSACHUSETTS
1 2		COMMONWEA MIDDLESEX, ss	LTH OF MASSACHUSETTS
3	DEPONENT'S ERRATA SHEET AND SIGNATURE INSTRUCTIONS	MIDDLESEX, ss	LTH OF MASSACHUSETTS
3 4	DEPONENT'S ERRATA SHEET AND SIGNATURE INSTRUCTIONS The original of the Errata Sheet has	MIDDLESEX, ss I, Kelly G. Patte	LTH OF MASSACHUSETTS s. rson, a Notary Public duly
3 4 5	DEPONENT'S ERRATA SHEET AND SIGNATURE INSTRUCTIONS The original of the Errata Sheet has been delivered to Atty. George F. Ohlson,	MIDDLESEX, ss I, Kelly G. Patte commissioned ar	LTH OF MASSACHUSETTS s. rson, a Notary Public duly nd qualified within and for
3 4 5 6	DEPONENT'S ERRATA SHEET AND SIGNATURE INSTRUCTIONS The original of the Errata Sheet has been delivered to Atty. George F. Ohlson, Jr.	MIDDLESEX, ss I, Kelly G. Patte commissioned ar	LTH OF MASSACHUSETTS s. rson, a Notary Public duly
3 4 5 6 7	DEPONENT'S ERRATA SHEET AND SIGNATURE INSTRUCTIONS The original of the Errata Sheet has been delivered to Atty. George F. Ohlson, Jr. When the Errata Sheet has been	MIDDLESEX, so I, Kelly G. Patte commissioned ar the Commonwea certify: That LINCOLN	LTH OF MASSACHUSETTS s. rson, a Notary Public duly nd qualified within and for lth of Massachusetts, do hereby E. SMITH, the witness whose
3 4 5 6 7 8	DEPONENT'S ERRATA SHEET AND SIGNATURE INSTRUCTIONS The original of the Errata Sheet has been delivered to Atty. George F. Ohlson, Jr. When the Errata Sheet has been completed by the deponent and signed, a copy	MIDDLESEX, so I, Kelly G. Patte commissioned ar the Commonwea certify: That LINCOLN deposition is her	LTH OF MASSACHUSETTS s. rson, a Notary Public duly and qualified within and for lth of Massachusetts, do hereby E. SMITH, the witness whose einbefore set forth, was
3 4 5 6 7	DEPONENT'S ERRATA SHEET AND SIGNATURE INSTRUCTIONS The original of the Errata Sheet has been delivered to Atty. George F. Ohlson, Jr. When the Errata Sheet has been completed by the deponent and signed, a copy thereof should be delivered to each party of record and the ORIGINAL delivered to Atty.	I, Kelly G. Patte commissioned ar the Commonwea certify: That LINCOLN deposition is her duly sworn by m	LTH OF MASSACHUSETTS s. rson, a Notary Public duly and qualified within and for lth of Massachusetts, do hereby E. SMITH, the witness whose einbefore set forth, was e, and that such deposition
3 4 5 6 7 8 9	DEPONENT'S ERRATA SHEET AND SIGNATURE INSTRUCTIONS The original of the Errata Sheet has been delivered to Atty. George F. Ohlson, Jr. When the Errata Sheet has been completed by the deponent and signed, a copy thereof should be delivered to each party of record and the ORIGINAL delivered to Atty. James M. Chernetsky to whom the original	I, Kelly G. Patte commissioned ar the Commonwea certify: That LINCOLN deposition is her duly sworn by m is a true record o	LTH OF MASSACHUSETTS s. rson, a Notary Public duly and qualified within and for lith of Massachusetts, do hereby E. SMITH, the witness whose einbefore set forth, was e, and that such deposition f the testimony given by
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	DEPONENT'S ERRATA SHEET AND SIGNATURE INSTRUCTIONS The original of the Errata Sheet has been delivered to Atty. George F. Ohlson, Jr. When the Errata Sheet has been completed by the deponent and signed, a copy thereof should be delivered to each party of record and the ORIGINAL delivered to Atty.	I, Kelly G. Patte commissioned ar the Commonwea certify: That LINCOLN deposition is her duly sworn by m is a true record o the witness to the	LTH OF MASSACHUSETTS s. rson, a Notary Public duly and qualified within and for lith of Massachusetts, do hereby E. SMITH, the witness whose einbefore set forth, was e, and that such deposition f the testimony given by e best of my skill,
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	DEPONENT'S ERRATA SHEET AND SIGNATURE INSTRUCTIONS The original of the Errata Sheet has been delivered to Atty. George F. Ohlson, Jr. When the Errata Sheet has been completed by the deponent and signed, a copy thereof should be delivered to each party of record and the ORIGINAL delivered to Atty. James M. Chernetsky to whom the original deposition transcript was delivered.	I, Kelly G. Patte commissioned ar the Commonwea certify: That LINCOLN deposition is her duly sworn by m is a true record of the witness to the knowledge, and a	LTH OF MASSACHUSETTS s. rson, a Notary Public duly and qualified within and for lth of Massachusetts, do hereby E. SMITH, the witness whose einbefore set forth, was e, and that such deposition f the testimony given by e best of my skill, ability.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	DEPONENT'S ERRATA SHEET AND SIGNATURE INSTRUCTIONS The original of the Errata Sheet has been delivered to Atty. George F. Ohlson, Jr. When the Errata Sheet has been completed by the deponent and signed, a copy thereof should be delivered to each party of record and the ORIGINAL delivered to Atty. James M. Chernetsky to whom the original	I, Kelly G. Patte commissioned ar the Commonweat certify: That LINCOLN deposition is her duly sworn by m is a true record of the witness to the knowledge, and a IN WITNESS W	LTH OF MASSACHUSETTS s. rson, a Notary Public duly and qualified within and for lth of Massachusetts, do hereby E. SMITH, the witness whose einbefore set forth, was e, and that such deposition f the testimony given by e best of my skill, ability. VHEREOF, I have hereunto set my
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	DEPONENT'S ERRATA SHEET AND SIGNATURE INSTRUCTIONS The original of the Errata Sheet has been delivered to Atty. George F. Ohlson, Jr. When the Errata Sheet has been completed by the deponent and signed, a copy thereof should be delivered to each party of record and the ORIGINAL delivered to Atty. James M. Chernetsky to whom the original deposition transcript was delivered. INSTRUCTIONS TO DEPONENT	I, Kelly G. Patte commissioned ar the Commonweat certify: That LINCOLN deposition is her duly sworn by m is a true record of the witness to the knowledge, and a IN WITNESS Whand and my affit	LTH OF MASSACHUSETTS s. rson, a Notary Public duly and qualified within and for alth of Massachusetts, do hereby E. SMITH, the witness whose einbefore set forth, was e, and that such deposition f the testimony given by the best of my skill, ability. WHEREOF, I have hereunto set my ixed notarial seal this 1st
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	DEPONENT'S ERRATA SHEET AND SIGNATURE INSTRUCTIONS The original of the Errata Sheet has been delivered to Atty. George F. Ohlson, Jr. When the Errata Sheet has been completed by the deponent and signed, a copy thereof should be delivered to each party of record and the ORIGINAL delivered to Atty. James M. Chernetsky to whom the original deposition transcript was delivered. INSTRUCTIONS TO DEPONENT After reading this volume of your	I, Kelly G. Patte commissioned ar the Commonweat certify: That LINCOLN deposition is her duly sworn by m is a true record of the witness to the knowledge, and a IN WITNESS W	LTH OF MASSACHUSETTS s. rson, a Notary Public duly and qualified within and for alth of Massachusetts, do hereby E. SMITH, the witness whose einbefore set forth, was e, and that such deposition f the testimony given by the best of my skill, ability. WHEREOF, I have hereunto set my ixed notarial seal this 1st
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	DEPONENT'S ERRATA SHEET AND SIGNATURE INSTRUCTIONS The original of the Errata Sheet has been delivered to Atty. George F. Ohlson, Jr. When the Errata Sheet has been completed by the deponent and signed, a copy thereof should be delivered to each party of record and the ORIGINAL delivered to Atty. James M. Chernetsky to whom the original deposition transcript was delivered. INSTRUCTIONS TO DEPONENT After reading this volume of your deposition, indicate any corrections or	I, Kelly G. Patte commissioned ar the Commonweat certify: That LINCOLN deposition is her duly sworn by m is a true record of the witness to the knowledge, and a IN WITNESS Whand and my affit	LTH OF MASSACHUSETTS s. rson, a Notary Public duly and qualified within and for alth of Massachusetts, do hereby E. SMITH, the witness whose einbefore set forth, was e, and that such deposition f the testimony given by the best of my skill, ability. WHEREOF, I have hereunto set my ixed notarial seal this 1st
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	DEPONENT'S ERRATA SHEET AND SIGNATURE INSTRUCTIONS The original of the Errata Sheet has been delivered to Atty. George F. Ohlson, Jr. When the Errata Sheet has been completed by the deponent and signed, a copy thereof should be delivered to each party of record and the ORIGINAL delivered to Atty. James M. Chernetsky to whom the original deposition transcript was delivered. INSTRUCTIONS TO DEPONENT After reading this volume of your deposition, indicate any corrections or changes to your testimony and the reasons	I, Kelly G. Patte commissioned ar the Commonweat certify: That LINCOLN deposition is her duly sworn by m is a true record of the witness to the knowledge, and a IN WITNESS Whand and my affit	LTH OF MASSACHUSETTS s. rson, a Notary Public duly and qualified within and for alth of Massachusetts, do hereby E. SMITH, the witness whose einbefore set forth, was e, and that such deposition f the testimony given by the best of my skill, ability. WHEREOF, I have hereunto set my ixed notarial seal this 1st
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	DEPONENT'S ERRATA SHEET AND SIGNATURE INSTRUCTIONS The original of the Errata Sheet has been delivered to Atty. George F. Ohlson, Jr. When the Errata Sheet has been completed by the deponent and signed, a copy thereof should be delivered to each party of record and the ORIGINAL delivered to Atty. James M. Chernetsky to whom the original deposition transcript was delivered. INSTRUCTIONS TO DEPONENT After reading this volume of your deposition, indicate any corrections or changes to your testimony and the reasons therefor on the Errata Sheet supplied to you	I, Kelly G. Patte commissioned ar the Commonweat certify: That LINCOLN deposition is her duly sworn by m is a true record of the witness to the knowledge, and a IN WITNESS Whand and my affit day of March, 20	LTH OF MASSACHUSETTS s. rson, a Notary Public duly and qualified within and for lith of Massachusetts, do hereby E. SMITH, the witness whose einbefore set forth, was e, and that such deposition f the testimony given by e best of my skill, ability. VHEREOF, I have hereunto set my ixed notarial seal this 1st 2004.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	DEPONENT'S ERRATA SHEET AND SIGNATURE INSTRUCTIONS The original of the Errata Sheet has been delivered to Atty. George F. Ohlson, Jr. When the Errata Sheet has been completed by the deponent and signed, a copy thereof should be delivered to each party of record and the ORIGINAL delivered to Atty. James M. Chernetsky to whom the original deposition transcript was delivered. INSTRUCTIONS TO DEPONENT After reading this volume of your deposition, indicate any corrections or changes to your testimony and the reasons therefor on the Errata Sheet supplied to you and sign it. DO NOT make marks or notations	I, Kelly G. Patte commissioned ar the Commonweat certify: That LINCOLN deposition is her duly sworn by m is a true record of the witness to the knowledge, and a IN WITNESS Whand and my affit day of March, 20	LTH OF MASSACHUSETTS s. rson, a Notary Public duly and qualified within and for alth of Massachusetts, do hereby E. SMITH, the witness whose einbefore set forth, was e, and that such deposition f the testimony given by the best of my skill, ability. WHEREOF, I have hereunto set my ixed notarial seal this 1st
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	DEPONENT'S ERRATA SHEET AND SIGNATURE INSTRUCTIONS The original of the Errata Sheet has been delivered to Atty. George F. Ohlson, Jr. When the Errata Sheet has been completed by the deponent and signed, a copy thereof should be delivered to each party of record and the ORIGINAL delivered to Atty. James M. Chernetsky to whom the original deposition transcript was delivered. INSTRUCTIONS TO DEPONENT After reading this volume of your deposition, indicate any corrections or changes to your testimony and the reasons therefor on the Errata Sheet supplied to you	I, Kelly G. Patte commissioned ar the Commonweat certify: That LINCOLN deposition is her duly sworn by m is a true record of the witness to the knowledge, and a IN WITNESS Whand and my affit day of March, 20	LTH OF MASSACHUSETTS s. rson, a Notary Public duly and qualified within and for lith of Massachusetts, do hereby E. SMITH, the witness whose einbefore set forth, was e, and that such deposition f the testimony given by the best of my skill, ability. WHEREOF, I have hereunto set my eixed notarial seal this 1st 2004.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	DEPONENT'S ERRATA SHEET AND SIGNATURE INSTRUCTIONS The original of the Errata Sheet has been delivered to Atty. George F. Ohlson, Jr. When the Errata Sheet has been completed by the deponent and signed, a copy thereof should be delivered to each party of record and the ORIGINAL delivered to Atty. James M. Chernetsky to whom the original deposition transcript was delivered. INSTRUCTIONS TO DEPONENT After reading this volume of your deposition, indicate any corrections or changes to your testimony and the reasons therefor on the Errata Sheet supplied to you and sign it. DO NOT make marks or notations on the transcript volume itself.	I, Kelly G. Patte commissioned ar the Commonweat certify: That LINCOLN deposition is her duly sworn by m is a true record of the witness to the knowledge, and a IN WITNESS Whand and my affit day of March, 20	LTH OF MASSACHUSETTS s. rson, a Notary Public duly and qualified within and for lith of Massachusetts, do hereby E. SMITH, the witness whose einbefore set forth, was e, and that such deposition f the testimony given by the best of my skill, ability. WHEREOF, I have hereunto set my eixed notarial seal this 1st 2004.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	DEPONENT'S ERRATA SHEET AND SIGNATURE INSTRUCTIONS The original of the Errata Sheet has been delivered to Atty. George F. Ohlson, Jr. When the Errata Sheet has been completed by the deponent and signed, a copy thereof should be delivered to each party of record and the ORIGINAL delivered to Atty. James M. Chernetsky to whom the original deposition transcript was delivered. INSTRUCTIONS TO DEPONENT After reading this volume of your deposition, indicate any corrections or changes to your testimony and the reasons therefor on the Errata Sheet supplied to you and sign it. DO NOT make marks or notations on the transcript volume itself. REPLACE THIS PAGE OF THE TRANSCRIPT WITH THE	I, Kelly G. Patte commissioned ar the Commonweat certify: That LINCOLN deposition is her duly sworn by m is a true record of the witness to the knowledge, and a IN WITNESS Whand and my affit day of March, 20	LTH OF MASSACHUSETTS s. rson, a Notary Public duly and qualified within and for lith of Massachusetts, do hereby E. SMITH, the witness whose einbefore set forth, was e, and that such deposition f the testimony given by the best of my skill, ability. WHEREOF, I have hereunto set my eixed notarial seal this 1st 2004.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	DEPONENT'S ERRATA SHEET AND SIGNATURE INSTRUCTIONS The original of the Errata Sheet has been delivered to Atty. George F. Ohlson, Jr. When the Errata Sheet has been completed by the deponent and signed, a copy thereof should be delivered to each party of record and the ORIGINAL delivered to Atty. James M. Chernetsky to whom the original deposition transcript was delivered. INSTRUCTIONS TO DEPONENT After reading this volume of your deposition, indicate any corrections or changes to your testimony and the reasons therefor on the Errata Sheet supplied to you and sign it. DO NOT make marks or notations on the transcript volume itself.	I, Kelly G. Patte commissioned ar the Commonweat certify: That LINCOLN deposition is her duly sworn by m is a true record of the witness to the knowledge, and a IN WITNESS Whand and my affinday of March, 200 Keep My Commission	LTH OF MASSACHUSETTS s. rson, a Notary Public duly and qualified within and for alth of Massachusetts, do hereby E. SMITH, the witness whose einbefore set forth, was e, and that such deposition f the testimony given by e best of my skill, ability. VHEREOF, I have hereunto set my ixed notarial seal this 1st 1004. elly G. Patterson otary Public
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	DEPONENT'S ERRATA SHEET AND SIGNATURE INSTRUCTIONS The original of the Errata Sheet has been delivered to Atty. George F. Ohlson, Jr. When the Errata Sheet has been completed by the deponent and signed, a copy thereof should be delivered to each party of record and the ORIGINAL delivered to Atty. James M. Chernetsky to whom the original deposition transcript was delivered. INSTRUCTIONS TO DEPONENT After reading this volume of your deposition, indicate any corrections or changes to your testimony and the reasons therefor on the Errata Sheet supplied to you and sign it. DO NOT make marks or notations on the transcript volume itself. REPLACE THIS PAGE OF THE TRANSCRIPT WITH THE COMPLETED AND SIGNED ERRATA SHEET WHEN	I, Kelly G. Patte commissioned ar the Commonweat certify: That LINCOLN deposition is her duly sworn by m is a true record of the witness to the knowledge, and a IN WITNESS Whand and my affit day of March, 20	LTH OF MASSACHUSETTS s. rson, a Notary Public duly and qualified within and for alth of Massachusetts, do hereby E. SMITH, the witness whose einbefore set forth, was e, and that such deposition f the testimony given by e best of my skill, ability. VHEREOF, I have hereunto set my ixed notarial seal this 1st 1004. elly G. Patterson otary Public
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	DEPONENT'S ERRATA SHEET AND SIGNATURE INSTRUCTIONS The original of the Errata Sheet has been delivered to Atty. George F. Ohlson, Jr. When the Errata Sheet has been completed by the deponent and signed, a copy thereof should be delivered to each party of record and the ORIGINAL delivered to Atty. James M. Chernetsky to whom the original deposition transcript was delivered. INSTRUCTIONS TO DEPONENT After reading this volume of your deposition, indicate any corrections or changes to your testimony and the reasons therefor on the Errata Sheet supplied to you and sign it. DO NOT make marks or notations on the transcript volume itself. REPLACE THIS PAGE OF THE TRANSCRIPT WITH THE COMPLETED AND SIGNED ERRATA SHEET WHEN	I, Kelly G. Patte commissioned ar the Commonweat certify: That LINCOLN deposition is her duly sworn by m is a true record of the witness to the knowledge, and a IN WITNESS Whand and my affinday of March, 200 Keep My Commission	LTH OF MASSACHUSETTS s. rson, a Notary Public duly and qualified within and for alth of Massachusetts, do hereby E. SMITH, the witness whose einbefore set forth, was e, and that such deposition f the testimony given by e best of my skill, ability. VHEREOF, I have hereunto set my ixed notarial seal this 1st 1004. elly G. Patterson otary Public